

Gc
929.2
H288h
1835172

M. L.

max+

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

✓

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01284 9482

HATTIE FAMILY MEMOIRS



HATTIE FAMILY MEMOIRS

An Account of the Families Descended from
Alexander Hattie, Émigré of 1786, with Sketches
of the Family Pioneers and Related Material

BY

ROBERT McCONNELL HATTIE

AND

JOSEPH HOWE KIRK



Printed by The Imperial Publishing Company,
Limited, Halifax, N. S., Canada, for Private
Circulation by the Authors.

1936

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

LIBRARY

1000

1000

1000

FOREWORD

THE present history is only a fragment, but it is hoped it may serve as a nucleus around which to gather information on which to build up the family archives. The writer would be glad to have material not incorporated in this record that any descendant of the pioneer Hatties may have to supply—material relating not only to the pioneers themselves, but to any descendants down to the most recently born babe. While it is not proposed to produce a revised history, the writer would be glad to be the repository of authoritative information that in some way may be made available to the folk coming after us.

In the form in which this history appears it is as complete in details as the limitations of time and circumstances have permitted. Even in its incompleteness it results from much correspondence and many personal interviews, and, indeed, from much travel in the countryside from which the descendants in this generation are sprung. There are many gaps; for there have been several points at which it has not been possible to make contacts whereby information could be obtained.

In spite of much effort to have every name and date and statement herein fully verified, there are still no doubt many errors. With these we trust readers will be lenient. Errors and omissions have not occurred because of lack of interest or effort in the direction of achieving accuracy, and perhaps those who may observe such will be kind enough to let the writer have the correct information.

When the work was first undertaken it was hoped to make it so complete and exact that it might be referred to in times to come as a complete and authoritative source of information about those with whom it deals. So far as it goes and so far as it has been possible to check data, the work is authoritative. It is regretted that many of the biographical notes are limited in scope, but the writer has been able to record only the information made available to him.

While this book is the work of the two whose names appear on the title page, the writer wishes to make special acknowledgement of the great service Mr. Kirk has rendered in gathering data. Except for the time and effort spent by him in visiting family connections in the eastern part of Nova Scotia, in corresponding with others in distant places, and in communicating for the writer's use the information so gained, it would have been impossible to record the story of the descendants of our pioneer even in the fragmentary way in which the work has been done. Classifying and recording the information gathered by Mr. Kirk has been very largely the co-author's particular task, along with the duty of putting it in final form and seeing the work through the hands of the printer and into the hands of those interested.

Some of the information used in building up this history was gathered many years ago by Mrs. Henry Johnson Duncan, daughter of the late Dr. Alexander George McHattie, and of the lineage of the pioneer's son John. Acknowledgement is made of this contribution to our record, and also of valuable help rendered by Mr. and Mrs. James A. Ross, of Newport, in relation to the descendants of George MacHattie. Time and space would fail to speak of help rendered by many others in supplying information regarding their own immediate families.

One difficulty that faces the family historian now is the fact that curiosity about our ancestors wakens too late to save information that was well known to members of the first generation following the pioneers. If someone had thought then to record data, we should not now be asking the Christian name of our pioneer's father, the name of the parish in Scotland from which he came, and other questions that can be answered only with difficulty if at all. It is astonishing how quickly knowledge vanishes that is not recorded. We can only do the best we can in saving what information is now available. Perhaps the present effort will serve to keep alive and stimulate an interest in family affairs so that important facts in relation thereto will not be lost to future generations. Indeed, the purpose in preparing this history has been to put in permanent form such information as it is still possible to get about the earlier generations for the benefit of the generations to follow.

Descendants of our pioneer who use this book for reference may be interested in determining their relationship to others whose names are here recorded. The principle of relationship to keep in mind is that children of brothers and sisters are first cousins, or cousins-german; the children of first cousins are second cousins; the child of a first cousin is to the first cousin of his father or mother a first cousin once removed. This is mentioned because many are accustomed to think of first cousins once removed as second cousins. It is not customary to speak of third cousins or of cousins in any degree after second. What would be third cousins are sometimes facetiously called forty-second cousins.

The various generations are differentiated in the genealogical tables by the style of the numerals ahead of the names. For the first generation after our pioneer Roman numerals are used; for the second generation lower-case Roman letters; for the third, Arabic numerals; for the fourth, Roman numerals in lower case letters; for the fifth, Arabic numerals in bold face type.

It should be explained, perhaps, that where the word "now" appears, or the expression "at this writing," or similar diction, the date appearing at the bottom of this page is intended. It should also be explained that in the genealogical tables we have given the name of the parent first by whom the descent from Alexander Hattie is derived. The maiden name only of maternal parents is given, which will facilitate placing them in their correct family connection.

While the earlier portion of this book is being made up in page form so that alteration cannot easily be made, information is still coming forward that might have been incorporated had it been available sooner. The reader's attention is therefore called very particularly to the Addenda.

In many cases where no information about an individual was available it seemed that inclusion in the genealogical tables was sufficient; consequently, the genealogy at the end of each chapter not only summarizes the names in the text of the chapter in question, but may contain many other names as well.

This book is for private circulation among descendants of Alexander Hattie and is prepared in response to a wish expressed by some of the relatives for recorded information about

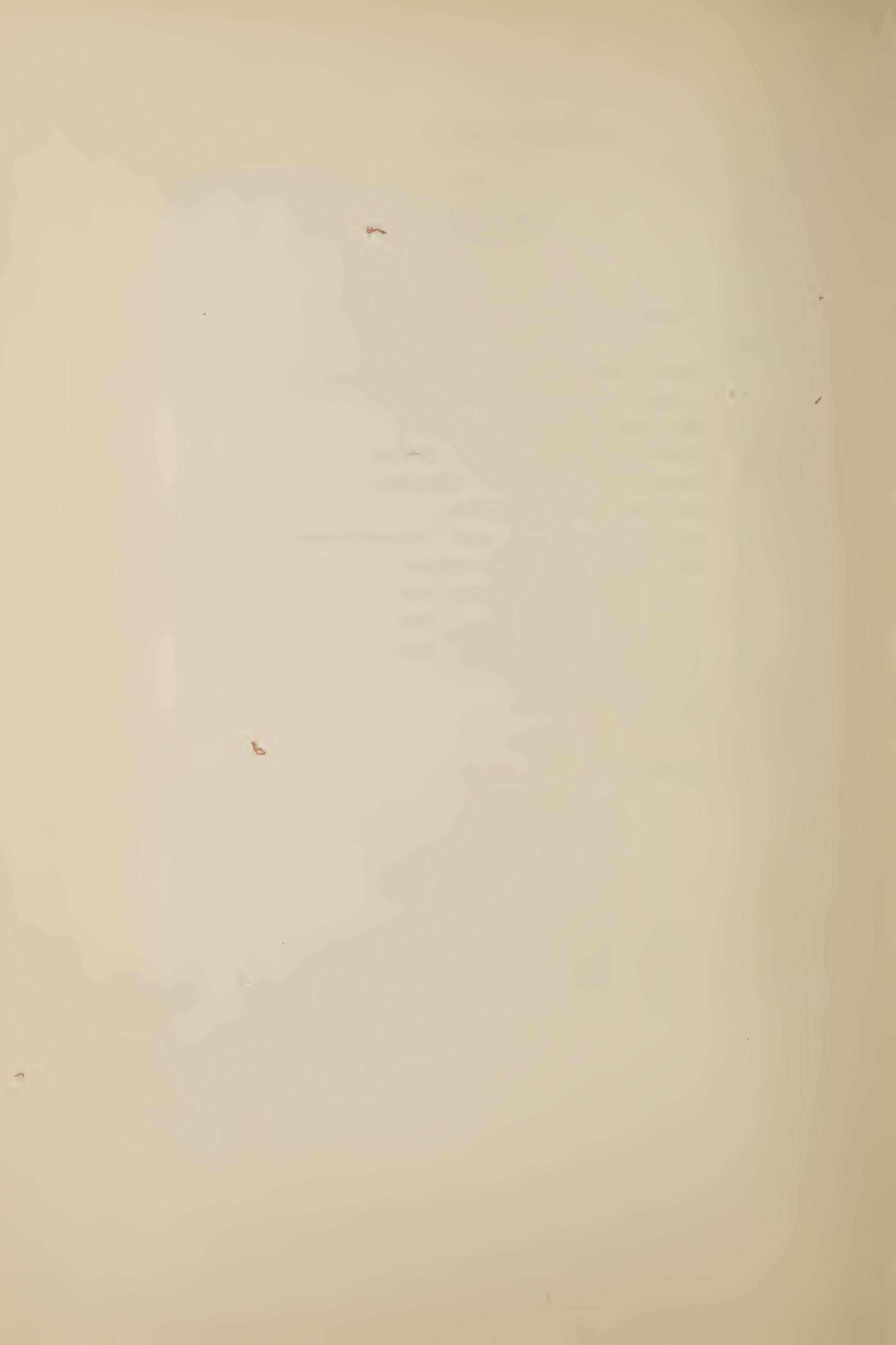
their ancestors and family connections. It is the history of a family that makes no claim to social eminence but that on the other hand has no cause to be ashamed of the name. While of humble origin, our ancestors were god-fearing people who commanded the respect of their fellows and the heritage they left abides with us still. While this might be called the history of a humble family it is a history that is not devoid of interesting incidents, and it may be that future generations will be glad that in these pages knowledge of the family descents is preserved that otherwise might have vanished away.

R. M. H.

HALIFAX, N. S., July 27, 1936.

CONTENTS

	PAGE
Foreword - - - - -	v
CHAPTER	
I. The Pioneers - - - - -	1
II. William Hattie and His Descendants - - - - -	21
III. Jane Hattie and Her Descendants - - - - -	65
IV. Elizabeth Hattie and Her Descendants - - - - -	75
V. Alexander Hattie and His Descendants - - - - -	91
VI. John Hattie and His Descendants - - - - -	101
VII. James Alexander Hattie and His Descendants - - - - -	131
VIII. Daniel Hattie and His Descendants - - - - -	151
IX. George Hattie and His Descendants - - - - -	168
X. Hugh Hattie and His Descendants - - - - -	187
XI. Janet Hattie and Her Descendants - - - - -	195
XII. The Newport Family - - - - -	221
Addenda - - - - -	234
Appendices:	
A. Rebecca Hattie - - - - -	243
B. A M'Hattie Crest - - - - -	243
C. The McGregor Connection - - - - -	245
D. The MacQuarrie Connection - - - - -	247
E. The Dewar Connection - - - - -	251
F. Family Worship at Glenelg - - - - -	256
G. The Data Sought - - - - -	258
H. The Names MacHattie and Hattie - - - - -	259



CHAPTER I

THE PIONEERS

*Our sires—brave hearts that crossed estranging seas,
And broke the hush of the primeval wood,
Who lit their candles in the solitude,
And met the saffron morn upon their knees—
What though their homes were void of luxuries,
Learning ne'er begged, nor altars smokeless stood,
Nor Cheer nor Friendship lacked the joys their rude,
Kind, log-heaped hearths could give. It is to these
I bare my head!*

Alexander Louis Fraser.

IN the year of our Lord 1786 three brothers, Alexander, William and George MacHattie, came to this country from Scotland. Their old country home was most probably in Banffshire, as most of the older descendants of Alexander MacHattie now living believe, though some have thought it was in Aberdeenshire and still others that it was in Elginshire. The pioneers, absorbed as they were in the problems of life incident to the early days of settlement, gave but scant thought to matters of genealogy; consequently such details of information regarding the MacHattie family connections in the old land as have been handed down to us are meagre in the extreme. Not even the Christian name of the father of the brothers above mentioned is now known, although it is known that a brother John, whom they left in Scotland, had three sons, one of whom went to Australia.

The scant information now available regarding the pioneers makes it difficult to establish a point from which to trace the line back of the settlement in this country. A further difficulty is met in the incompleteness of the records of many of the parishes of Scotland, due partly to careless omission in record-keeping in earlier days and partly to destruction by fire and other circumstances of such records as were made. Such searches as the writer has carried out have not uncovered a starting point,

much less other information that would lend itself to a satisfactory construction of the line backwards,¹ so the present history will deal primarily with the descendants of Alexander MacHattie and with such material as may be related to the family history.

For some unknown reason Alexander MacHattie dropped the "Mac"² from his name after coming to this country. The consequence is that his descendants in the male line, apart from some who have restored the "Mac", bear the name of Hattie. William MacHattie also dropped the "Mac", but he did not marry and leave descendants to perpetuate the family name. George MacHattie had a family of several daughters but no sons; accordingly, while he retained the "Mac" the family name in its original form was not perpetuated through him. For a long time, therefore, the name MacHattie did not occur in Nova Scotia. The restoration of the "Mac" by some members of the family will explain why in the genealogical tables in this history, the name MacHattie sometimes appears along with Hattie. It may be mentioned in passing that there is a family of Hatties in Yarmouth County of French extraction and Roman Catholic in religion, the first ancestor of whom in this country came from France at a time much later than our pioneer came from Scotland. The name Hatty has also appeared, but the bearer of this name was a foreigner. Most people in Nova Scotia bearing the name Hattie are, or have been, descendants of our pioneer ancestor Alexander Hattie.

The migration of the three brothers to this country was apparently an adventure apart from any organized movement of settlers, such as the Hope settlers, the Hector settlers, or the so-called Dumfries settlers in Pictou County. They entered the country by way of Halifax and eventually found a local habitation each in a different part of the province. Alexander, after living for some years at Barney's River, Pictou County, established himself at the West River of Pictou near the Ten Mile House, and after residing there for nearly a quarter of a century moved over to the East River of St. Mary's in Guysborough County. William settled at Barney's River. George lived at Newport in Hants County.

¹ If before the present work is completed information comes to hand regarding the family in the old land, it will be imparted in an appendix which will be the final appendix and concluding portion of this history.

² See Appendix H.

There is a record in the Public Archives of Nova Scotia and in the Crown Lands office at Halifax of a grant of land to Alexander Hattie at Barney's River of 250 acres. At the same time his brother William received 200 acres. These two parcels of land faced on the river and were close together, separated from one another by a triangular piece of land 75 acres in extent which was granted in 1832 to George McLeod. These lots were surveyed for the brothers by William Fraser, the government surveyor, in Sept., 1789, and they evidently settled on their respective allotments at once and improved them, for both appear on a roll of live stock taxes for the year 1790. These grants were not confirmed until 1792, but it was not an uncommon thing for considerable time to elapse between settlement on a grant and the issuance of a document of title by the Government. The memorial in which John Galt and Alexander Robertson prayed for the confirmation of grants promised by Governor Parr to themselves and about thirty other residents of the district, including Alexander and William Hattie, sets forth that while these people had all been in possession of their respective lots of land, they would have applied long before for their grants, but owing to the many difficulties of settling the wilderness country, and in some cases maintaining families, had not been able until now to meet all the requirements for having their grants confirmed. In response to this petition Alexander and William Hattie were now made owners in fee simple of their lands at Barney's River. The fact that Alexander received 250 acres while William received only 200 acres may be explained by the fact that Alexander had been married two years before the confirming of the grant and now had one child. The principle of dividing the land was no doubt on the basis of the promise made to men enlisting with the Royal forces in the American revolutionary war, whereby each head of a family was to receive 200 acres and 50 more for each child.¹ In fact, many of the grantees named in the petition were men who had fought in that war, among them Gregor McGregor, whose grant was surveyed in 1788, and who was later to have a family connection with the Hatties.² Another of the petitioners, Joseph McDonald, was possibly also engaged in the war; he also was to have a family connection

1 Patterson's History of Pictou County, p. 120.

2 His wife was Isabella McDonald, sister of Catherine, who married Alexander Hattie.

with the Hatties, being father of Catherine McDonald who married Alexander Hattie, and his grant was also surveyed in 1788.

Evidently Alexander Hattie moved from Barney's River to the West River of Pictou in 1795, for in that year he bought land at the West River and no doubt immediately went there with his wife and family. At this time he had two children. The land at Barney's River which he had received by grant from the Crown he seems to have sold to Gregor McGregor, his brother-in-law, for there is record in the Registry of Deeds at Pictou of the conveyance of this land in 1802.

The land at the West River to which he went was located in the vicinity of Fairweather's Mills on the east side of the river not far upstream from the Ten Mile House bridge. It comprised in all 600 acres and was purchased from John Pagan through Robert Pagan, his agent. The deed conveying this land was dated May 1, 1795, and is described as being "in Block B No. 12 of the Philadelphia Grant". The "lawful money in hand well and truly paid" amounted to £35, Halifax currency. The aforementioned Pagan, it may be remarked, was one of the speculators responsible for the movement of settlers from Scotland by the ship *Hector* in 1773.

By a deed dated July 27, 1807, Alexander Hattie seems to have conveyed 200 acres of the above land to Edward Mortimer, the prominent merchant of Pictou County's early days, but as Mortimer deeded this land back to him in 1813, it is probable that the latter held it as collateral security. Perhaps it was designed to cover advances in connection with lumbering operations, for there is some probability that our ancestor was more interested in lumbering than in farming. The writer's understanding is that he had a saw mill on this land and no doubt he devoted a considerable part of his time in his earlier years of occupancy thereof to clearing the forest and manufacturing into lumber the logs so obtained, though, in view of the number of years he remained at the West River, he must have drawn his supply of logs from other sources as well. Although this was before the day when the village of Durham attained such a position of prominence in the lumber trade¹ the production of lumber in the West River country had no doubt

¹ In 1849 Durham post office ranked fifth in the province in revenue collected, being, in this respect, at that time ahead of New Glasgow.—McPhie.

begun with the first clearing of the land for settlement, and our pioneer was only participating in an established industry of the countryside when he erected his mill. While it is only conjecture, the writer has no doubt that his removal with his family to East River St. Mary's was due to a desire to operate in a section that was still virgin forest. This is suggested by the fact that in Patterson's History of Pictou County, the section which records the fact that "in 1813 Alexander Hattie moved over and settled on the East River of St. Mary's" mentions the pine forest on the west of that river which stretched away without a break to the Musquodoboits. In the years intervening between the first settlement at the West River of Pictou and the year 1813 the forest in the vicinity of his land had no doubt been pretty well cleared; his own land had by that time undoubtedly been denuded; and no doubt the district of St. Mary's, now attracting a good deal of attention as a desirable place for settlement, made its appeal to Alexander Hattie because of the extent of the untouched timber areas there. The probability that he was more interested in lumbering than in farming is supported by the sketch of the timber trade of Pictou between the years 1800 and 1815 in Patterson's History of Pictou County.¹

It is to be noted that the return of 200 acres of land to Alexander Hattie by Mortimer was in the same year that the former moved with his family to East River St. Mary's and was possibly arranged to enable him to complete the disposal of his holdings at West River. He had before this, however, sold part of the West River land, for there is recorded the conveyance of 200 acres to James Haggart, bearing date of March 23, 1808. In 1813, also, he conveyed land to John and Edward McLean, 137 acres to each; also to Simon Fraser, 200 acres. These property transfers make a total of 674 acres, so that he seems to have done very well in disposing of so many acres out of his original purchase of 600. The discrepancy is probably to be explained by the fact that quite generally grantees received about 15 p. c. more land than the amount stated in the document of title. Patterson mentions at least two instances (p. 152) in which

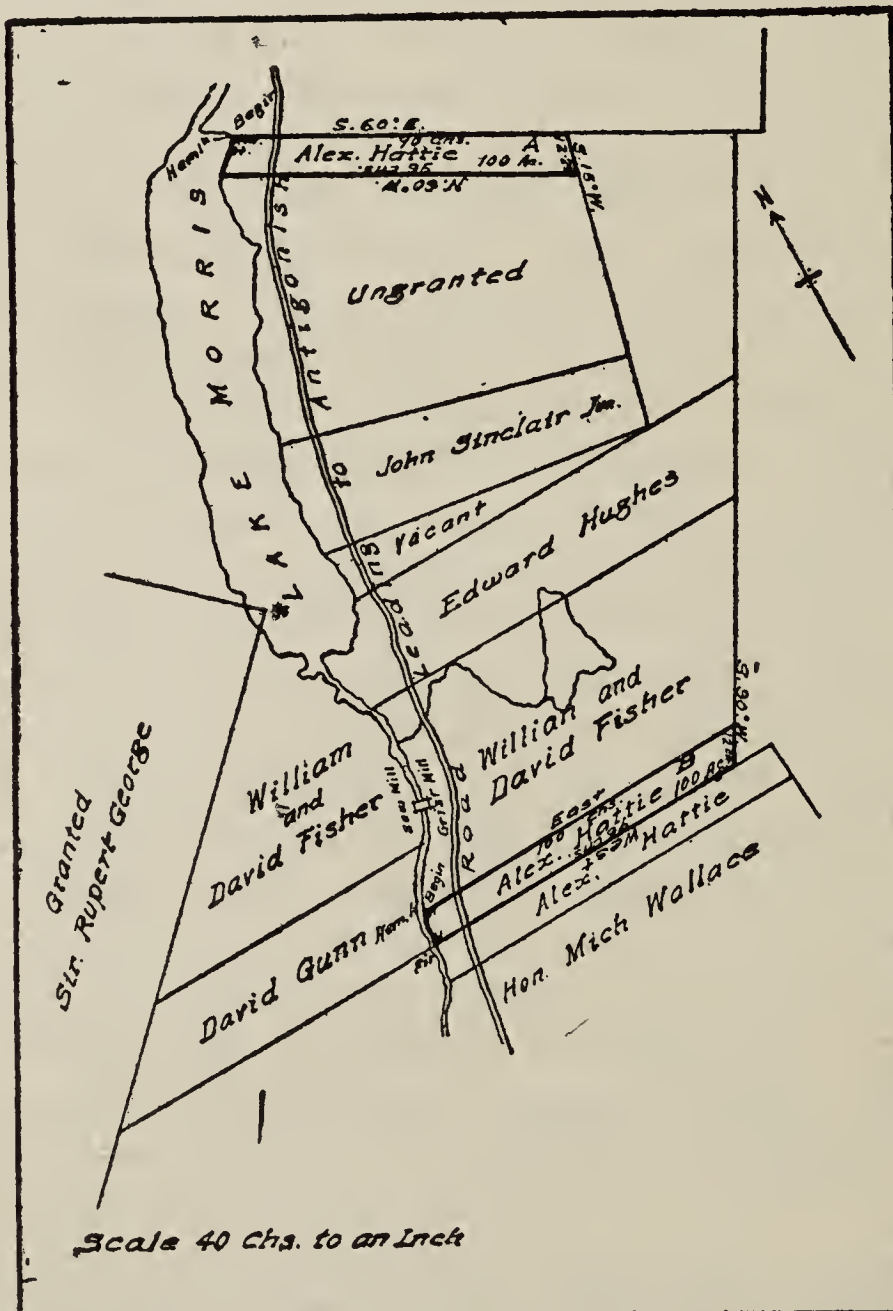
¹the cutting, hewing, rafting and shipping of ton timber, became for some years almost the one business of the people of Pictou. The farmer not only spent his time in winter in cutting and preparing it, but also much of the summer in rafting and shipping it. As to his fields, he thought only of hastily committing his seed to the ground in spring and gathering at harvest time what crop had chosen to grow, and paid no attention to manuring, rotation or other improvements in agriculture. . . . While, however, lumbering was *the* business of Pictou at this time, yet even the partial attention which people gave to their farms, brought plentiful returns

the words "more or less" in a transfer of land covered such errors of acreage.

There is still another land transaction in which he appeared, for on Nov. 21, 1817, "Alexander Hattie of St. Mary's" and John Stevenson, of Pictou, conveyed to John McLean, Jr., 90 acres. As no wife signed in this transfer, it may have been a parcel of land in which the two men were jointly interested in a business way, possibly in connection with the lumber industry.

When he moved over to East River St. Mary's he purchased land at a point on the road from Antigonish to Sherbrooke not far above St. Mary's Cross Roads (or Aspen, as it is known to-day). On Oct. 1st, 1929, he received two lots of

land in the same vicinity by grant from the Crown, each lot embracing 100 acres. These two lots were separate from one another by three miles or perhaps a slightly greater distance. These positions are distinguished on the accompanying plan by the letters A and B. The lot below B bearing the name of Alexander Hattie was the land which he purchased on settling at St. Mary's. The original of this was obtained from the Crown Lands



office, in which office is another plan of the same vicinity in relation to other grants showing the lot marked B and the ori-

ginal block as belonging to Alexander Hattie, Sr., so that the grant of B was obviously obtained by our pioneer, though his son Alexander, who at this time was 29 years of age, may have been the grantee of A. (It may be noted that the Lake Morris on this plan is now known as Two Mile Lake). The lot marked A at the head of the lake was afterwards owned and occupied by the son Alexander and since then by the latter's descendants until the present day. The lot B and the original purchase were located on what was known as the "College or Antigonish Branch of the East River St. Mary's"—popularly known as "The Branch". These lots (B and the original purchase) were conveyed to his son George, who in turn sold them to Thomas McKeen (grandson of our pioneer through his daughter Janet), who later conveyed them to his brother William McKeen, from whom they descended to Everett McKeen (William's son), who now owns and lives upon them. The transfer to George Hattie was recorded at the Sherbrooke Registry of Deeds in 1847, which was five years after our pioneer's death—but delay in recording deeds was not uncommon in those days.

Alexander Hattie was born about 1757 in Scotland and as above stated came to this country in 1786. He had evidently been brought up in the homeland to the trade of a stonemason. It is certain that he engaged to a considerable extent in this occupation and his services in this capacity seem to have been much in demand while he lived in Pictou County. He therefore had several strings to his bow, being both farmer, lumberman, mill-owner and mason.¹

In 1790 he married Catherine McDonald, who was born in Scotland in 1774. She was thus apparently married in her seventeenth year, while Alexander Hattie was thirty-three years old. Twelve children were born to them, whose names will appear later in this chapter. One of the twelve, the first John (b. April 17, 1796), died in infancy; all the others grew to maturity and married and from them are descended families whose histories will be set forth briefly with genealogical tables. One of these families, that of Rebecca, seems to have become extinct very early.² The descendants of the other ten sons and daughters, however, are very numerous.

In personal appearance, Alexander Hattie was a man of medium height, with blue eyes and slightly aquiline nose. Such

1 See Addenda.

2 See Appendix A.

is the description that some still living remember having heard of those who had seen him. It used to be said that his son George and his daughter Janet were like him in their appearance, and frequently his grandson, Rev. J. H. Kirk, used to be told by the folk of the earlier generations, that he too bore a remarkable resemblance to our pioneer.

The tradition which has been handed down to us about Catherine McDonald is that she was short of stature, slight of build, with blue eyes and light colored hair which became quite gray before she died. She was a capable manager of her home, as she would need to be, having such a large family to care for. Like that woman described in the last chapter of the Book of Proverbs she looked well to the ways of her household and ate not the bread of idleness. Withal, she was a woman of extremely amiable disposition. In spite of the thronging duties of so large a household in a time so devoid of household conveniences, she preserved in the minds of her family the recollection of a sweet and happy disposition.

A sister of Catherine McDonald, Isabella Morris, married Gregor McGregor, of Barney's River, and another sister, Rebecca, married John Dewar, of the same place. There were six other sisters, whose Christian names are unknown to the writer. One of these married William McLean; another married James Fraser, and had three children; namely, James, Simon and Betsey; another married George Murray, who was a carpenter; another married a man by the name of Davis, who moved to the west—which at that time would be Ontario; another married William Munroe, of Eight Mile Brook; and another married Alexander McKenzie, who along with his son Daniel met death by drowning.

Catherine McDonald's father was Joseph McDonald, who apparently at one time lived in Rhode Island. At any rate it was in Rhode Island that his daughter Rebecca, who married John Dewar, was born, though Catherine was born earlier in Scotland. Little has been handed down about the ancestry of this family, but it would appear from sketches by the late Rev. A. McLean Sinclair that Joseph McDonald was born in Crofton, in the parish of Dull, Perthshire. When the family left Scotland their objective was New England, which they reached after a very harrowing experience, and later they came

to Nova Scotia. It is related that on the voyage from Scotland the ship sprang a leak and had to be abandoned. The passengers were in an open boat on the ocean for forty-eight hours before they were rescued, suffering greatly the while from exposure and hunger. The boat was leaking badly and was kept baled out only by the incessant labours of the passengers, who took turns. Added to the horrors of their situation was the fact that they were in a fog. Providentially, the fog lifted, when they sighted a vessel in the distance, the attention of whose company they attracted by a united effort of voice and by raising on their oars articles of clothing to make their spot of ocean more conspicuous. How narrowly they escaped a tragic end! For they were hardly on board the rescuing ship when the fog settled down again, and had it not been for this timely arrival on the scene in the brief space that the fog was lifted, the rescuing ship might have passed ever so near without their being aware of it. In such a providential manner was Catherine McDonald preserved to be an ancestress of those for whose information the present history is written. Often has this incident been cited by the descendants of an earlier generation as evidence of God's care. Our ancestress died at St. Mary's, Guysborough County, May 30, 1839, at the home of her son-in-law, David McKeen.

The time of the arrival of Alexander Hattie and his brothers in this country was about the same as the arrival of Rev. Dr. James McGregor, the pioneer Presbyterian minister in Pictou County. They all came in the same year. Whatever the family traditions of the MacHatties in the old country with respect to the Church, it is evident that Alexander Hattie was a man of recognized religious character, for in 1792 he was ordained to the eldership in Dr. McGregor's widespread congregation. Several of his sons were elders after him, and there has not been a generation since that has not had its representatives in the eldership and some of his descendants have entered the ministry.

John Hattie, of Truro, (son of William and grandson of the pioneer) from whom have been learned many facts about the earlier generations, said that the sons of the pioneer always had family worship, and it would appear that the men whom the pioneer's daughters married were of like devout spirit. Besides

the scripture and the prayer, it was customary to sing a psalm or a paraphrase in accordance with the old Scottish tradition. And, as was the custom in the old-time homes of Pictou County, the memorizing of the great scripture passages was an exercise in which the young people were brought up. John Hattie recalled how he knew of the younger children of the pioneer (some of whom were not much older than he) competing with one another in an effort to learn Psalms 103 and 119 and a number of other portions of scripture as well as the metrical psalms and the paraphrases.

From the fact that family worship was faithfully observed in the homes of his sons we may take it that the pioneer was accustomed to this institution in the old land and brought it with him to this country. No doubt the family worship scene was daily re-enacted in that early Pictou County home that Robert Burns pictured in his "Cotter's Saturday Night". We can well imagine the family round the ingle forming a circle wide, while the sire wi' patriarchal grace turned o'er the big ha'-Bible, and then joining in those favourite airs of the old land.

Perhaps Dundee's wild warbling measures rise,
Or plaintive Martyrs, worthy of the name;
Or noble Elgin beets the heav'nward flame,
The sweetest far of Scotia's holy lays.

From scenes like this new Scotia's as well as auld Scotia's grandeur sprang, for the spiritual benefit is not lost yet that came from the setting up of family altars in the humble homes of Pictou County's early days. It is a great loss that the family altar is so much neglected in these days.

In the course of his investigations in the eastern part of the province the writer went to see an old lady, not a descendant of our pioneer, who was reputed to have much information about the older generations. When he made known his mission, she replied: "Yes, I know a great deal about them, and there is nothing I know except what is good." An aged elder, when acquainted with the writer's mission, said to him: "You ought to be proud of your heritage." Everywhere the people who knew them held the family of our pioneer in high regard. How much we of this generation owe to the faithfulness of our pioneer and his wife in maintaining family religion, who can estimate? They being dead, yet speak, and their works do follow them.

It is difficult for us in these days when in most homes there are so many comforts and luxuries to realize the hardships which the pioneers endured. They came to this country with at the best but little of this world's goods and in many cases had to cut down the forest before they were able to erect their homes. Our family pioneers no doubt shared the privations Dr. McGregor pictured for us in his autobiography. A comprehensive view of the state of affairs on his arrival in Pictou County, which we have shown was in the same year as the MacHattie pioneers came, is set forth in Patterson's History of Pictou County, thus:

“ ‘As for our population,’ he says, ‘Pictou (County) did not contain 500 souls; if Merigomish be included, I suppose they would amount to a few more.’ These were settled principally along the intervalles of the three rivers (East, Middle and West Rivers of Pictou) and thinly along the shore from Fisher's Grant to Merigomish.¹ The site of the town (i. e. Pictou town) was still covered with woods. The majority of the settlers, having commenced in the previous two years, were in extreme poverty. Squire Patterson's house was the only framed one. Of the rest, but seven or eight had two fire-places. The most were of round logs, with moss stuffed in between them, and plastered with clay, while the roof was formed of the bark of trees cut in pieces of equal length, disposed in regular tiers. . . . Their furniture was of the rudest description, a block of wood, or a rude bench, serving for chair or table. Food was commonly served up in wooden dishes or in wooden plates, except, when discarding such luxuries, they gathered round the pot of potatoes on the middle of the floor. Among the newcomers, at least, straw formed the only bed. Money was scarcely seen, and almost all trade was by barter, wheat and maple sugar being the principal circulating media. ‘Not a loaf could be afforded of our own wheat. There was no mill to grind it. We had an imitation flour by the hand-mill, but of oatmeal we had not a semblance’

“ ‘There was not a foot of road in the district. There was a path from the West to the Middle River, and from the Middle River to the East, but no path from any of the rivers to the harbour. We had not a dozen horses, and for carriages, neither sleighs nor gigs.’ These roads, if they can be called such, served

¹ Merigomish embraced Barney's River, which was first called East River of Merigomish.

scarcely any other purpose than to prevent the traveller going astray....Over most of the district, however, there was not even this convenience. The most there was to direct the traveller between one settlement and another was a 'blaze,' which we presume all our readers know means a chip taken off the sides of the trees along the line of travel."

It was to such a thinly populated country that our pioneers came. Whether their houses were so primitive and their furnishings so bare, we can only conjecture that they were probably at best not much more luxurious than the average. No doubt while they carved their home out of the wilderness they shared the privations of the other settlers. But they were young, and they had faith also—faith in themselves, and faith in God from whose bountiful hand they acknowledged came everything they had.

The first great source of revenue was from the forest. We have already seen how the trade in lumber came very early. Then came development in agriculture. Then came shipbuilding. Finally the coal mines and the steel industry made Pictou a prosperous county. Our family pioneers shared in the earlier prosperity as their descendants shared in the later. With simple tastes and not many temptations to extravagance they were able to establish themselves in ever-increasing comfort, so that while they amassed no fortune they at least ended their days in a state of comfort quite in contrast with the hardships of the earlier days.

Alexander Hattie died in 1842 at the age of 85, having survived his wife three years. His declining years were full of suffering. For a time after he became enfeebled in health he and his wife lived with their son Alexander at Two Mile Lake and later with his son Daniel at Greenfield (now called Denver), and it may be that for a time they lived with their son John. Their last days, however, were spent with the youngest member of their family, Janet, who at that time was Mrs. David McKeen.¹ Janet, it is related, poled a canoe up the river several miles to the vicinity of Daniel Hattie's home, and took her father and mother back with her to her own home at Glenelg. And there our two pioneers died, the wife in 1839 and the husband in 1842, grandmother and grandfather respectively to eleven families.

¹ Her second husband was Angus Kirk, by whom she was mother of Rev. J. H. Kirk, co-author of this book.

Here we record the names of their sons and daughters together with the names of their respective wives (or husbands):

WILLIAM HATTIE,	married JENNET McGREGOR.
JANE HATTIE,	married JOHN CHISHOLM.
JOHN HATTIE, (1st of the name)	(died in infancy).
ELIZABETH HATTIE,	married THOMAS McBAIN.
ALEXANDER HATTIE,	married MARGARET McGREGOR.
JOHN HATTIE, (2nd of the name)	married ANNIE MacQUARRIE.
REBECCA HATTIE,	married JOHN ROBERTS.
JAMES ALEXANDER HATTIE,	married { 1st, MARY ANN ROBERTS. 2nd SARAH MARIA HADLEY
DANIEL HATTIE,	married MARY MacQUARRIE.
GEORGE HATTIE,	married CATHERINE GRANT.
HUGH HATTIE,	married MARIA WHIDDEN.
JANET HATTIE,	married { 1st, DAVID McKEEN. 2nd, ANGUS KIRK.

Thus we finish the sketch of Alexander Hattie and his wife Catherine. It is appropriate now that we should record briefly something of the story of the two pioneer brothers who came with Alexander to settle in the new world.

George MacHattie settled at Newport in Hants County. His wife was Mary Ann Maxwell Jadis, daughter of a Scottish laird, by whom he had a family of several daughters, but no male issue. Of the daughters, Margaret Peggy married Alexander Smith, of Woodville; Jane married Squire William Mumford; Fanny married, first, James Smith; then, William Guthrie, who was uncle of Rev. Dr. Guthrie, the famous Scottish preacher; Mary married John Smith, of Rawdon; Ann married Christian Woolaver; and Eunice married George Mumford.

He does not seem to have been a property owner at Newport, for his name is not recorded as such in the Registry of Deeds at Windsor. "The Hattie field"¹ on which his house stood was on the Mantua estate of John Day, and after that extensive property was purchased by John Allison, Sr., he was in Allison's employ, apparently in the capacity of estate foreman. He was always highly spoken of. Many of the Newport people pronounce the name as though it were spelt "Mahatta", which would suggest that he probably spelt his name "M'Hattie", the form found in Fairbairn's Book of Crests. Mr. James Ross, the historian of Newport, recalls having heard Mrs. Joseph Rath-

¹ From "The Story of Newport Township" by James A. Ross: "The Hattie field contains the cellar which marks the pioneer Hattie homestead. Relatives of the Hatties are still prominent in the professional and social life of Nova Scotia."

bun (a grand-daughter of John Day) tell of going to the "Mahatta" home when a very small girl and how she never forgot the lovely biscuits she was given while there. Evidently Mrs. George MacHattie had domestic accomplishments of a high order. Mr. Ross, whose father at one time owned the portion of the Mantua Estate on which "the Hattie field" is located, tells the writer that it was called by some the "Mahatta field" while others spoke of it as the "Hattie field". An incident of the MacHattie family's experience while living here was told the writer by two residents of Newport. It appears that one winter when there was a great deal of snow, which drifted deep and compactly around the ell kitchen, a bear, attracted by the savoury odour of cooking food, climbed up on the roof and began to investigate the chimney as a possible avenue of access to the house. Needless to say the occupants of the house were somewhat startled. According to one account the bear was shot; according to another he was scared away by means of a flaming torch.

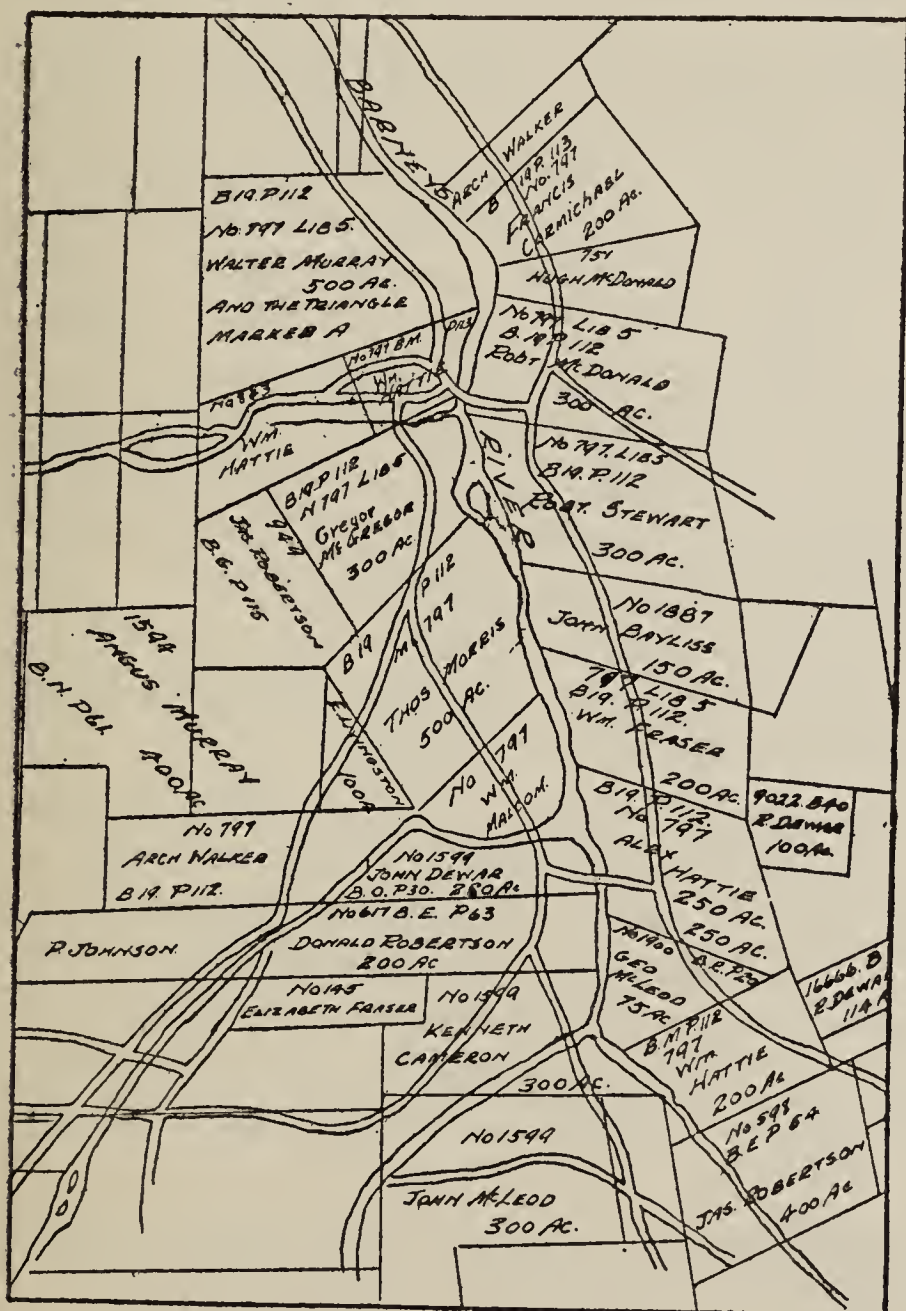
Should it seem strange that the daughter of a Scottish laird should marry one in such humble circumstances as the MacHattie men seem to have been, it is only necessary to point out that romances of this sort are not rare. Besides, that marriage took place at a time when fortunes were not great even among the nobility of Scotland. Just as many sons of rich families in the United Kingdom have occupied humble positions in Canadian life, so Mary Ann Maxwell Jadis may have come to no worse fortune in her Nova Scotian home than if she had remained in the old country. "With reference to that period—the latter half of the eighteenth century—Lord Rosebery, in addressing the annual meeting of the Edinburgh Savings Bank in 1909, stated that 'there was then not more than two or three hundred thousand pounds of current money in all Scotland,' whereas at the date of his speech there was 'over fourteen million pounds of deposits in the two savings banks of Edinburgh and Glasgow alone.' Some of the poorest in our country at present would shrink from the manner of life which was endured by some of the noblest in those days."¹

In their old age George MacHattie and his wife seem to have lived at Woodville, probably with their daughter Margaret Peggy, who had married Alexander Smith of that place. Infor-

¹ MacPhie: "Pictonians at Home and Abroad."

mation regarding their descendants will be found in Chapter XII. It may be said here, however, that the Mumfords (into which family two of the daughters married) are reputed to be descendants of Simon de Montfort, Earl of Leicester (1200-1265), prominent English statesman and soldier in the reign of Henry III and leader of the Barons' War 1258-1265; also that Margaret Mumford, grand-daughter of George MacHattie, married George Gordon Leison Gerver Ross, whose mother was Jessie Sutherland, said to be a relative of the Duke of Argyle's family.

William Hattie, the bachelor brother of Alexander and George, settled at Barney's River. As already stated he had confirmation of a grant of 200 acres of land from the Crown at



Barney's River in 1792. Presumably he lived on this land and improved it, but he appears to have secured later another grant of 200 acres on the west side of the river and adjoining the land granted to Gregor McGregor. This second grant is indexed in the Crown Lands records under "William Hattie Jr. (Sr)." and the grant bears date of Oct. 1816. This would suggest that William Hattie, eldest son of Alexander the pioneer, and therefore

nephew of William the pioneer, was associated with him in securing this land. On the east side of this lot and extending to the

river is another block of land¹ which the pioneer William seems to have acquired by purchase, for in connection with a plan of these two parcels in the Crown Lands office, there appears this memorandum:

The intention of this sketch is to show the lot of William Hattie containing 231 acres of land² on the west side of the East River of Merigomish. He, the said William Hattie, has made a purchase of 100 acres in front of said lot where he built a grist mill, being the first that was of service in Merigomish, and that William Hattie had the said lot surveyed and returned in a plan in the year 1792, and is in possession ever since, where he has made a considerable improvement; that on the 31st July, 1809, William Hattie applied to William Smith, Esq., who was to lay a plan and petition from the inhabitants of Merigomish and for to obtain a grant of confirmation of the land that the said William Hattie has applied of the same date.

This is the site of the Hattie intervale, the Hattie cemetery, the Hattie orchard and Hattie's bank. It is in that part of the Barney's River section known as Avondale. Here, on the Hattie intervale, he built a house. Not only on this farm did he plant an orchard, but he set out another on the farm that in recent years was owned by Allen McPhie. Here also his nephew, William Hattie (the William Hattie, Jr., associated with him in the second grant above mentioned) and his wife lived with him and cared for him in his declining years. In his old age he was seized with a paralysis which affected his speech, in which state he lived for some time before his death.

Mr. Allen McPhie made this testimony to the old pioneer William: "He was a very superior man, and all the Hatties I ever knew were respectable, intelligent citizens."

In the memorandum accompanying a plan to which reference is made above there is mention of a grist mill, "the first that was of service in Merigomish." There is a story to the effect that his mill dam had a habit of "going out" at times with the spring freshet, but the neighbours always cheerfully lent a hand to rebuild it. The mill dam has long since disappeared, but the land over which its waters lay is known to this day as "the dam pasture."

It seems that William Hattie had some knowledge of music and in the year 1792 made a violin cello. This instrument, the

1 The "more or less" in the grant of 200 acres seems to have been 31 acres "more". The writer understands that grantees usually received about 15 p.c. more than the amount of land mentioned in the grant.

2 See plan on page 15.

writer is told, was used at one time in a church at Oxford, N. S., in connection with the service of praise, being used in lieu of an organ. It is at present in the possession of Miss Emma Chisholm, of Lowell, Mass., a descendant of Jane Hattie and John Chisholm. Her uncle, Daniel Hattie Chisholm, of the same line of descent, who was a musician of repute, owned and played this instrument for many years and was very proud of it in view of the fact that it had been made by one of his own kin.

It is related that when William Hattie was making this cello his nephew William Hattie was a baby, and before he put the cover on it, he placed the infant William in it, saying: "One day you'll say you were in there." So it came to pass. The baby William one day learned to play the instrument and about 1836 or 1837 took it to Pictou town to play with the Fraser (Colin) brothers at a ball in the Royal Oak Hotel. He left it in Pictou and about ten years afterwards asked his sister's son, Donald Chisholm, to look it up. The latter went to Pictou and found it in the Crerar Building in a damaged state. He took it home, repaired it, and learned to play it. This was in the late forties. William Hattie, the owner, had willed it to his son John, of Truro, who sold it to Donald Chisholm, from whom it descended to Daniel Hattie Chisholm. On a visit to the United States a few years ago the latter left it with his niece at Lowell, Mass. On a card on the inside of the instrument, written in ink so faded as to be almost illegible, is the following inscription: "Made by William Hattie, Maker of Violins and Violin Cellos, 1792." This old cello is in excellent condition to-day and has a very mellow tone.

One of the relics of William Hattie the pioneer is a watch, now in the possession of the writer, on the face of which the letters of his name appear in place of the numerals, thus: W-i-l-l-i-a-m H-a-t-t-i-e; while occupying the centre space is the picture in colors of a man cultivating a garden—appropriate enough for one who was himself a gardener by training.

A word should be said about the Hattie Cemetery, which is located on the old Hattie farm at Avondale, on high ground above the intervale. While this is actually a public cemetery in which burials still occasionally take place, it is known in the countryside by the name "Hattie Cemetery" as though it were only a family burying ground. The deed by which this land was conveyed to

public trustees was dated April 16, 1821, and the trustees named therein were Alexander Robertson, Donald Robertson, Peter Clark, James Haggart and Allen Cameron, who were "nominated and chosen for and in behalf of the proprietors of a Presbyterian Church to be erected at the East River of Merigomish." The consideration was Ten Pounds lawful money of the Province of Nova Scotia" (Halifax Currency, par=\$4.00). The land was to be held "in trust for and in behalf of the proprietors of a Presbyterian Church to be erected thereon and also for a burying ground." The instrument of conveyance also provided a right of way to and from the King's Highway and that whatever more ground might be wanted in future for a burying ground should be "added to the southern line and to either of the sides of the said quarter of an acre aforesaid in a square." William Hattie was also bound thereby to provide whatever wood might be required to build a church and fence and whatever further land would be required for the burying ground. There is no mention of further compensation for the wood and the additional land, though it is hardly to be supposed it was intended that a sum equal to about forty dollars was expected to cover so much. However, no church was ever built on the land; nor has there been to this day any need for further additions to the area of the cemetery. It is a lone and isolated cemetery and much neglected, many of the graves indeed having no headstones to indicate whose remains lie below.

The only Hatties buried here, so far as the writer knows, are the pioneer William Hattie himself, his nephew William Hattie and the latter's wife, Jennet McGregor; Alexander Hattie (the second William's son) and *his* wife, Elizabeth Dewar.

With this brief history of the pioneers we pass on to close this chapter with a brief reference to the brother John who remained in Scotland and *his* descendants. The writer has very little knowledge of this branch of the family and but a few paragraphs will suffice to complete this section of our history. John MacHattie married Grace Innes, of Logiebuchan, and had three sons, Thomas, Frank and Richard. The last named, Richard, was born in 1813, became a physician and was house surgeon of the Elgin Hospital. He later went to Australia and took up practice in Bathurst, New South Wales. He had a large family,

of seven sons and seven daughters, as follows: Randolph, Frederick, Emily Grace, Gertrude, Frank, Constance, Thomas Alfred, James, William, Margaret, Edward, William, Fanny and Leila. All of these are deceased, except the last named, whose married name is Mrs. Brownrigg.

Emily Grace, the eldest daughter, married Fergus Jago Smith, of Hawthorne, Bathurst, and of Toogong, who was a J. P. and M.L.C. for West Macquarie, and son of Hon. John Smith, of Llanarth, Bathurst. Both Hon. Fergus Jago Smith and his wife, Emily Grace, passed away about ten years ago. They had no family, but an adopted daughter. Their home, "Hawthorne", has since been sold and is now a Roman Catholic boys' school. Another daughter of Dr. Richard Machattie married another son of Hon. John Smith, namely, Lancelot Noel Smith, of Boree, Ashburnham, who, like his brother Fergus, was a J. P.

A son of Dr. Richard Machattie, Thomas Alfred, followed his father in the medical profession and became a very influential and much honoured citizen of Bathurst. His influence extended far beyond the section of the country in which he lived. When Australian federation was under discussion in the nineties of the last century Bathurst aspired to the distinction of having the national capital situated in that section of the country, and Dr. T. A. Machattie was instrumental in having the Convention meet at Bathurst to consider the question. When the Boer war broke out in 1899 he raised a company of Light Horse and went to the war as Captain, on which occasion the citizens presented him with two splendid horses and joined in a wonderful farewell. Upon his return from the Boer War, a fine public memorial was erected in the centre of the city bearing the names of all the local men who served in that war. This memorial was unveiled by Lord Kitchener in 1910 on the occasion of his visit to Australia. Bathurst was the only country centre in Australia which Lord Kitchener honoured with a visit, and it was through Dr. Machattie's instrumentality that this was brought about. Dr. T. A. Machattie, and his brother-in-law, Hon. Fergus Jago Smith, were among the first people to use motor cars in Bathurst and it was as a result of a motor accident that he eventually was compelled to retire from practice. On several occasions he endeavoured to persuade one of his nephews to follow him in practice there, but one who went out from Eng-

land for the purpose chose a life on the land instead. On retiring from practice Dr. Machattie and his wife went to England to live and on their departure received a warm manifestation of public regard. There is a park in Bathurst named Machattie Park in recognition of the part this family has played in the life of that city, and on one of the school honour boards the name of James Machattie is inscribed.

Dr. T. A. Machattie died in England some years ago. At the present time there is a movement on foot in Bathurst to erect some form of memorial to perpetuate his name. His widow, a cousin of the Australian historian, Captain C. W. Bean, of Sydney, N. S. W., lives in England.

A matter of interest in relation to the Australian branch is the fact that there is in the far interior corner of Queensland a lake called Lake Machattie. This lake was named between the years 1870 and 1886 by James Machattie, son of Dr. Richard Machattie, who was the first white man to penetrate that part of Queensland, and he named it after his father. It has an area of 120 square miles. It is a salt water lake, but contains water for only four months of the year. There is a suggestion of the scene at Lake Machattie by Mrs. A. M. Duncan Kemp who writes in her book, "Our Sandhill Country," that "a few hundred yards to the left its (Georgina's) course is swallowed for a space by a white glistening plain, stretching into the distance until lost in dancing blue waves of mirage; there lies that home of countless wild fowl, Lake Machattie."

Before we turn to the stories of the various families sprung from Alexander Hattie, "let us now praise famous men and *our fathers that begat us.*" There are not any famous in our family lists, apart from some who enjoy something more than local distinction. But the "Song of the Fathers" from Ecclesiasticus has an application even to the humblest of the good men and women who were our ancestors; for—

These were merciful men (and women): whose righteousness hath not been forgotten.

With their seed shall continually remain a good inheritance: their children are within the covenant.

Their seed standeth fast: and their children for their sakes.

Their seed shall remain for ever: and their glory shall not be blotted out.

Their bodies are buried in peace: but their name liveth for evermore.

CHAPTER II.

WILLIAM HATTIE AND HIS DESCENDANTS

WILLIAM HATTIE, eldest son of the pioneer, was born at Barney's River and was about four years of age when the home was moved to the West River of Pictou, so that it was in the West River country that he grew up.

That his parents had preserved a knowledge of the Gaelic is suggested by the fact that William possessed a Gaelic Bible in which, in the blank space at the bottom of the last chapter of Revelation, there appeared this inscription: "This book belongs to me, William Hattie, Junior, East River of Merigomish, Nov. 3, 1812." Elsewhere in the book is also inscribed his name and the year 1805, indicating the year in which the book came into his possession.

After the first mentioned inscription there appears the following: "I was born upon the 18th of November, A.D., 1791. Jennet, my wife, was born 11 December, 1787. And I was married to Jennet McGregor on Tuesday, the 10th day of November, 1812, by the Rev. Mr. Ross,¹ who came to my father's house at the West River of Pictou and married us there about a quarter past two o'clock in the afternoon." Following this in careful hand and with punctilious care as to date and even the hour, is recorded the birth of each and every one of his twelve children.

The above quotations show that he was living at Barney's River (or East River of Merigomish as it was then known) in 1812, and that he was married in the same year. Evidently he had gone to live with his bachelor uncle, the pioneer William Hattie, and it may be observed that the farm of Gregor McGregor (also an uncle, by marriage) was alongside that of his Uncle William. Jennet McGregor was daughter of Gregor McGregor and therefore was his first cousin. That the marriage ceremony

¹ Rev. Duncan Ross, who came to Pictou as assistant to Rev. Dr. McGregor in 1795.

took place at the West River of Pictou may be explained by the fact that there was no minister at Merigomish until 1815. When they returned to Barney's River it was to take up their residence with the bachelor uncle, William, for whom they cared in his declining years and whose farm was inherited by the younger William.

William Hattie, Jr., as he styled himself to distinguish himself from his older relative, had acquired from his father a knowledge of the craft of a stonemason, a useful art, not known by many in the countryside in those days. He therefore not only farmed at Barney's River, but did service there as a mason. In addition to these callings he was a land surveyor, which calling he followed, especially after he was unable for physical reasons to do heavy mason work. How he acquired his knowledge of surveying is not known, but he certainly acquired it thoroughly, for he was distinguished for his accuracy and his services were sought to settle many a land dispute. As time advanced his services were in increasing demand as a surveyor and he was much away from home in this capacity in his later years. He it was who surveyed the line which finally determined the boundary between Pictou and Guysborough Counties, as may be seen by papers in Box No. 20 Municipal Clerk's office in Pictou.

Referring to his work as a stonemason, his son John many years ago gave the writer the following note:

"The trade of a stonemason was a very good one at that time as a great many stone houses were built in those days. Most of the lumber had to be sawn by hand and there were able-bodied men who made a trade of sawing and were known as sawyers. Stone houses saved a good deal of the labor of sawing. However, a considerable quantity of lumber had to be prepared for the interior construction. Pictou County abounded with splendid freestone along the banks of the rivers where it was quarried and made up into building blocks, which made the stone much easier to handle than if shipped in larger pieces and dressed on the site of the construction work. The first settlers generally selected lands along the rivers because the streams provided them access to the outside world, by water in summer and on the ice in the winter. This, however, is digressing. The work of a stonemason was very heavy, as the early settlers had no good mechanical contrivances for lifting and handling heavy stones. When working at a stone house Father got badly injured and was compelled to abandon mason work. He then followed land surveying until about a year before he died. His death was brought on by an accident which happened while engaged in this work. He was surveying through a new 'chopping' (i.e. a new clearing still in the rough) and slipping from a log on which he was walking, and which gave a quick cant, he fell heavily, sustaining fracture of several ribs. Being in demand for

surveying work, he was frequently on duty after this accident when he was really not fit to work, and it was particularly hard on him when the weather was wet and cold. Following this accident and while in this condition he caught a cold which told heavily on his constitution. He lived for nearly a year after his accident, but suffered very much."

Among the family relics that have been preserved are two field books in which he recorded the data of surveys, sometimes with plans sketched in, and sandwiched in between such notes are many entries of certain incidents of his life. For example, a minute regarding a visit to his sister Jane at Fish Pools (Riverton) on Christmas 1837. In a field book bearing date of 1839 are entries of various precepts, being notes in relation to certain commissions from the Government in connection with the laying out of new roads in Pictou County. Among these was "the proposed new road leading from the Ten Mile House at the West River to the Middle River." Another was for a road "leading from the established road at Eight-Mile Brook upper settlement to the cross roads at the Six-Mile Brook on the established road at the Four-Mile Brook leading to or communicating with Pictou." These are roads familiar to all who motor in that part of the province. Precepts are mentioned also in relation to roads in less familiar sections of the County. From all of which it appears that he had a hand, along with others named in the precepts, in determining the direction of many of the early roads in Pictou County. Another entry shows that he surveyed and planned Battery Hill at Pictou and that his remuneration therefor was £3-5-0. Many other items of like interest occur in the pages of these field books.

A fragment that has been preserved, and that was apparently torn from a book, carries, in William Hattie's handwriting, the following: "I was ordained an elder of the Church in Merigomish by the Revd. Dr. James McGregor, being 24 years and nearly 8 months old — July 10th, 1816." Like his father before him William Hattie was an elder in the Kirk, and the names of many of his descendants have appeared on the rolls of Kirk-Sessions.

In the chapter on The Pioneers mention is made of the musical talent of the bachelor pioneer William Hattie and of the cello which he made, in which relation mention was made of the William Hattie, who, along with his descendants, is the sub-

ject of this chapter. The junior William acquired a knowledge of music, quite likely from his uncle, and in turn taught both instrumental and vocal music. Among the notes in one of the field books above mentioned is one about opening a singing class in Mayhew T. Smith's schoolroom in Pictou. He was the possessor of a rich, sweet, clear tenor voice and the fame of his voice is even yet known to many of the folk in the eastern part of the province. He was a composer of music as well. In his time he produced a great deal of musical manuscript which, after his death and the breaking up of the home at Avondale, was taken by his son James to Caledonia, where, unfortunately, it was lost in a fire which later on it will be seen destroyed the latter's home. One composition, however, exists, although, unfortunately, unidentifiable. It was preserved in a music book called "The Choir" once much used in the service of praise in Presbyterian churches, but as it is one of many selections in that book bearing no composer's name, and as no one living knows the name of the tune, it seems improbable that it will ever be possible to identify it. However, that a composition of his should be thought worthy to include in a selection for public worship suggests that he possessed musical talent of no mean order.

William Hattie died Nov. 1, 1848, in the 57th year of his age, predeceasing his wife, who died Oct. 4, 1850, at 63 years of age. "In life they were respected and in death much lamented." So runs the inscription on their headstone in the Hattie cemetery at Avondale in Pictou County.

(I) WILLIAM HATTIE.

William and Gregor Hattie, sons of William Hattie and grandsons of the pioneer, were twins, born on Friday, August 6, 1813. The family list in the father's Bible sets forth the fact that William was born at half past four in the afternoon and Gregor at a quarter past seven, which makes William the elder by two and three-quarter hours.

William grew to manhood at Barney's River and acquired the trade of a blacksmith. In his younger adult days he worked in Nova Scotia and at one time resided at Fisher's Grant, Pictou County, and again at Truro. Later he removed to the United States and lived for some years at Medford, Mass. His last years

were spent at North Abington in the same State, where several of his descendants still reside. For some years before he died he was blind, an affliction which he bore without murmuring. That he shared the interest in religious matters common to the family is shown in the fact that he named one of his sons after the famous Christian missionary Adoniram Judson. His death took place on December 31, 1896.

He was twice married. His first wife, Mary Thompson Dunn, was born at Merigomish, April 3, 1819. He was married to her by Rev. William Patrick, March 2, 1843. She died July 8, 1852. By her he had two children, namely, William Robert and Jane Brown.

William Robert Hattie (b. 1844; d. 1873) married Emma McLellan, of Five Islands or Advocate, N. S., and resided at Medford, Mass. Emma, the eldest of his three children, married Charles Holt (no issue) and lives at Saugus, Mass. Her husband died in 1932. Frank Gardner, the son, and second of his family, married Mary Frances Wield. He lives at Saugus and has two daughters, Beatrice and Frances, the former of whom married George H. Bolton and has one child. He was in the employ of the General Electric Company but is now retired on pension. Grace Darling, the youngest of William Robert Hattie's family, is unmarried, and she too lives at Saugus.

Jane Brown Hattie, daughter of William Hattie and Mary Thompson Dunn, and grand-daughter of the pioneer, was born at Fisher's Grant, N. S., May 12, 1847. She married Joseph Blake Slack, of Londonderry, N. S., July 2, 1866. For nearly fifty years she and her husband lived at West Abington, Mass., where she died July 21, 1920, having survived her husband by three and one-half years, and where for more than forty-five years she lived in the same house on Randolph Street. A paper published in West Abington made the following comment at the time of her death:

"Mrs. Slack made her home her major interest in all the years, but she made it minister widely to others as well as most splendidly to her own. That she was such a mother to her large family developed still more fully the priceless qualities in her which helped her to play such a conspicuous part in mothering a community. She was early ripened in human experience and had that rare good sense and sustained wisdom which made her the ready adviser and sure companion in all times of need or crisis. A Christian of the serviceable type, she had conquering courage, left no duty undone, and her daily life was an extension of the 'acts of the apostles'."

Of her family of nine it may be noted that four sons entered professional life. Dr. Francis Hervey Slack was born Jan. 7, 1875, and died May 5, 1932. By profession he was a pathologist. He married Grace Gertrude Brown on March 31, 1901. Dr. Albert Josiah Slack (b. June 22, 1881) is Director of The Institute of Public Health, London, Ont. He married Annie Frances Barton, October 23, 1907. Dr. Judson Clarence Slack is a dentist, practicing in Boston, with a summer practice at Bar Harbour, Maine. He married Cora Mansur, June 12, 1905. Professor Edgar Percival Slack is Assistant Professor of Physics at Polytechnic Institute of Brooklyn, Brooklyn, N. Y. He is author of a text book now being used in the Institute, and co-author of two more text-books on the subject of Physics. Prof. Slack married Eleanor Ripley, of Cohasset, Mass., October 20, 1910. They have an adopted daughter, Prudence. George William Slack married, first Abbie Devine, second Bessie Wagner; he died in the West. Of the daughters of Jane Brown Hattie and Josiah Blake Slack, Ida Maria, the eldest, adopted the teaching profession; Clara Matilda is assistant in the office of her brother, Dr. Judson C. Slack; Florence is laboratory technician for an insurance company in Boston. Nellie Myrtle was at one time private secretary to a New York business man and went overseas in the ordnance department of the United States Army in the Great War; she married Harry Daniel Mumford, October 14, 1930, living now in Laconia, New Hampshire.

William Hattie's second wife was Nancy Maria Stewart, daughter of John and Mary Stewart, of Five Islands, Cumberland County, N. S., to whom he was married by Rev. William C. Patterson, at Dedham, Mass., May 17, 1855.

George Patterson Hattie, eldest of the family of William Hattie and Nancy Maria Stewart, was born at Charlestown, Mass., March 7, 1856. Death came to him very unexpectedly while vacationing in Nova Scotia. In the course of his travels he came to Truro very ill and notwithstanding every available medical aid he died there a few days after his arrival, at the home of his uncle, John Hattie, September 23, 1902. His wife was Elizabeth Jane Orcutt, daughter of Cyrus and Mary Jane Orcutt, of North Abington, Mass., to whom he was married June 18, 1887. Mary Stewart, the only child of this marriage, was born February 13, 1896, at North Abington. After leaving

Wellesley College she went to the Newton Hospital where she took a training course in nursing, graduating in due time with high honors. She followed the profession of nursing until she married John Maxwell Derby, June 14, 1920, and has four children: John Maxwell, Jr., born December 30, 1923; Marion Frances, born March 16, 1925; Elizabeth, born July 8, 1926; Randall Elwin, born June 27, 1928; Natalie Ann, born May 8, 1933.

The second child of William Hattie and his wife Nancy Stewart, Mary Elizabeth, born January 10, 1858, died in early life, but a daughter born February 3, 1864, was called by the same name. This Mary Elizabeth, second of the name and fifth in the family, was married¹ to Augustus Elwell Eldredge (b. July 23, 1870; d. February 28, 1925), by Rev. W. H. Wyman, at North Abington, and had two sons, Raymond Chase Eldredge, (b. August 5, 1894) and Addison Elwell Eldredge. Raymond Chase Eldredge¹ is a florist and has a nursery in North Abington, where he lives. He was overseas during the World War serving with the American forces on the Western front. He married Bessie Linwood Blenis (b. December 2, 1897), daughter of Traverse Blenis (formerly of Salisbury, New Brunswick) and Grace Blenis, of Rockland, Mass., October 6, 1923. There are two sons by this marriage, Robert Wentworth (b. April 10, 1925) and Kenneth (b. August 10, 1928). Addison Elwell Eldredge was also in service during the World War, being chief wireless operator on tankers and other boats engaged in overseas transportation of supplies, and in this capacity visited many ports in foreign countries. Afterwards he served as wireless operator on ships sailing to the Pacific coast and while in this service secured a position in a large radio station in Oakland, California, where he now makes his home. He married Winnifred Ethel Thurston (b. September 8, 1899, at Lubec, Me.) on February 13, 1932, at Piedmont, California. They reside now in Oakland, California.

Adoniram Judson Hattie was born at Charlestown, Mass., February 1, 1860. On October 27, 1892, he was married by Rev. John Robbins, at Truro, N. S., to his cousin, Elizabeth Maude Hattie, daughter of John and Esther Christie Hattie of that place. No issue. He is now retired, but in his active years was employed in the shoe manufacturing industry at North Abington, where he was head rounder over the innersole cutters in the factory of Lewis Le Crossett.

¹ See Addenda.

Alice Maria Hattie (b. October 13, 1861) was on May 3, 1900, married by Rev. W. H. Wyman to John Murray Lyon, son of John Paddock and Salmone Tyrell Lyon. No issue. She died August 14, 1931, in Wrentham, Mass.

Fred Waterman Hattie, born December 13, 1865, at Charlestown, Mass., married Stella Lewis, daughter of Frank Lewis, of Iowa, and Marion (Naramore) Lewis, of Richmond, New Hampshire, at the latter place, on September 19, 1888. Their six children were all born at Winchester, N. H., where the family resides, as follows: William Lewis, January 25, 1908; Fred Waterman, Jr.,¹ August 15, 1909; Linwood Earle,¹ May 22, 1910; Marion Theo, March 23, 1914; Ruth Louise, July 5, 1924. Of these, Marion Theo married Vernard Cutter, of Winchester, N. H., October 22, 1932.¹

(II) GREGOR HATTIE.

Gregor, son of William Hattie and grandson of our pioneer, was, as noted above, twin brother of William Hattie, Jr., eldest of William Hattie's family. He was born August 6, 1813. By occupation he was a mason and settled first at Mount Thom in Pictou County, where he married Catherine MacGillivray. There is a curve in the road at Lower Mount Thom at a point where the road from Truro to Pictou passed his home, which curve to this day is known as Hattie's Bend. The location is about half a mile below the Lower Mount Thom school and not far below the junction with the road which leads off at the right to West River Station. He moved after some years to Londonderry, N. S., where he remained until his death. He had a family of six, all of whom married and left descendants.

The eldest of Gregor Hattie's family, Christy Ann, married John McSween, a farmer, of Londonderry, by whom she had a family of thirteen children. John McSween lived to the ripe age of 86; his wife died at age 79. Of their family Catherine married William Watson, now deceased, and is living at Londonderry. Flora, John William, Alexander and Gregor all died while quite young. Christy Belle married Arthur McInnes, now deceased, and lives in Truro. Janet¹ married David Spencer and lives at Ishpeming, Michigan; one of their family, Arthur, died of lobar pneumonia overseas during the Great War. Annie married William Archibald by whom she had a family of three, only one of whom,

¹ See Addenda.

Walter, of Roxbury, Mass., is now living; she had no children by her second marriage. Ida May married John Hudson, residing now in Pennsylvania, and has a family of four. Daniel James (b. August 29, 1900) married Lillian Martin and has two children, of whom Christy Leraime was born April 27, 1924, and Clyde Daniel died when ten months of age. Mr. McSween at the present writing resides in Halifax and is in the employ of Halifax Shipyards, Limited. Logan married Bertha Williams and lives at Londonderry; his daughter Florence lives in the United States. John married Nora Williams and lives in Truro. Frederick McSween married Annie Maloney and lives in Lynn, Mass.

William Hattie, son of Gregor Hattie and Catherine McGillivray, married Lenora Wilson, and resided at Londonderry until 1899. For thirty years he was employed there by the Londonderry Iron Co. and its predecessor in the ownership of the iron mines there. He filled the office of storekeeper and did the buying of the Company's stores, a tried and trusted employee. On his departure for Sydney in August, 1899, the *Truro News* referred to him as one of Londonderry's best citizens. In 1910 he moved to Winnipeg, where he died May 7, 1923, in his 78th year, survived by his wife, who died at Winnipeg in Aug., 1934.

John Duncan Hattie,¹ third of Gregor Hattie's family, was engaged in mercantile life and was at one time in partnership with his brother Alexander Gregor Hattie, at Westville. He also lived at Londonderry and there married Annie Wilson. He went with his family to the United States and lived at Framingham, Mass. His daughter Clarissa married Alfred Cowen Whittemore, and after her death Mr. Whittemore married her cousin Clarice Myrtle Hattie, daughter of Daniel James Hattie, who was the youngest of Gregor Hattie's family. Descendants of John Duncan Hattie still live in Nova Scotia. His daughter Louise Catherine married George Bond. The latter died August 5, 1925, and the former, December 6, 1928. James Lester Bond, the only child of this marriage, married Clara Elizabeth Milne, October 7, 1931, by whom he has one daughter, Maxine Elizabeth, born July 8, 1932.¹

Alexander Gregor Hattie,¹ the fourth of Gregor Hattie's family, was engaged in mercantile life, sometimes being owner of or partner in a retail business, and sometimes being employed

¹ See Addenda.

as an accountant. He was at one time in partnership with his brother John Duncan Hattie in a mercantile business at Westville, Pictou County, N. S. Once he was a storekeeper on his own account at Westchester, Cumberland County. A great part of his life, however, was spent as an accountant. For many years he lived at River Hebert as bookkeeper for the Minudie Coal Mining Company, and again he was accountant for the Maritime Coal, Power and Railway Company, Limited, at Joggins, in Cumberland County. His first wife was Margaret Publicover, of Moser River, Halifax County. There were no children born of this marriage. After her death, he married Agnes Veinotte, of Ecum Secum, Halifax County. The eldest of this family, Viola Lillian Hattie (b. March 23, 1900), married Morris L. Coffill. Two children were born to them, namely, John Laird and Robert Alexander. She died December 5, 1925. Jessie Maud Hattie was a telephone operator in the employ of the Maritime Telegraph & Telephone Co., first at River Hebert and later chief operator at Parrsboro and Springhill. Born October 13, 1902, she died at River Hebert, July 8, 1929. Margaret Helen Hattie, (b. January 2, 1904) was married January 8, 1923, to Roland Harold Sherwood (b. January 7, 1902), now a resident of Pictou and in the employ of the Maritime Telegraph & Telephone Co. there. Mr. Sherwood is a writer of ability, contributing frequently to periodical publications such as *MacLean's* and *Canadian National*. His hobby is the radio. On one occasion he turned his knowledge of radio to account by establishing an amateur broadcasting station in Pictou, which the *Advocate* of that town described as of great benefit to people within his radius; but this amateur station was discontinued. They have a daughter, Margaret Helene Sherwood, born July 17, 1924, and an adopted son, Douglas Richard Sherwood, born December 25, 1929. Gregor McSween Hattie (b. April 2, 1906) is a salesman, at present in the employ of the Premier Duplex Vacuum Cleaner Company. He married Mabel Clarke, daughter of Alexander Clarke, of Halifax. Annie Lenora Hattie (b. May 17, 1908) is a stenographer in the office of the Mutual Life Assurance Co. of Canada, at Halifax.

Daniel James Hattie,¹ the youngest of the family of Gregor Hattie and Catherine McGillivray, married Sarah Janet Sweet, by whom he had three children. The family lived at Springhill,

¹ See Addenda.

N. S., and after his death, went to Framingham, Mass., to live. Clarice Myrtle was for eight years bookkeeper in one of Kresge's department stores. She married Alfred Cowen Whittemore and has one son, Donald George Whittemore. Mr. Whittemore enlisted in the United States army at the time of the Great War and saw service overseas in the 55th Artillery, participating in four engagements. His victory medal has four bars representing (1) Aisne-Marne; (2) Oise-Aisne; (3) Meuse-Argonne; (4) Defensive Sector. Sworn in December 4, 1917, he was discharged February 6, 1919, and during his service was listed as a waggoner, driving a truck carrying supplies to the battlefront. He has been very active in the American Legion in Framingham, having risen through various offices to that of Commander in 1934. He is also a member of the Legion's fife and drum corps. In First Presbyterian Church, Framingham, he is Superintendent of the Sunday School, Clerk of the Corporation, Chairman of the Music Committee and a member of the choir. On the death of his father in 1932, he was appointed to the Session. Quite active in civic affairs he is at this writing chairman of Registrars of Voters.

Rose Catherine Hattie, second daughter of Daniel James Hattie, is by profession a nurse, having been on the staff of Channing's Sanitarium at Wellesley, Mass., for upwards of twelve years.

Ida Mae Hattie, third of Daniel James Hattie's family, married Charles Herbert Taylor.¹ Before her marriage she was connected for ten years with the credit and correspondence department of the Dennison Manufacturing Company, at Framingham, as a detail clerk. She is president of a girl's club (Ophelesomen Club), which, while a community club, is connected with First Presbyterian Church and consists of thirty members. She is also Lieutenant of a Girl Scout Troop, consisting of thirty girls between ten and fourteen years of age—a movement which is making great headway in the United States. Her husband is of Mayflower lineage, being a descendant in the tenth generation of Governor Bradford on his father's side and Peregrine White on his mother's side. He served for several years in Company E of the National Guard. He is very active in I.O.O.F.

¹ See Addenda.

circles, being Past Patriarch in Encampment, a higher order of the Oddfellows. He is treasurer of First Presbyterian Church, Framingham, and has been a trustee of this church for six years, having been chairman of the board for upwards of three years.

(IV) ALEXANDER HATTIE.

Alexander Hattie, the fourth of William Hattie's family, to quote the entry in William Hattie's Gaelic Bible, was "born Sunday, the 10th day of December, about 9 o'clock at night, 1815." In his own Bible, Alexander made the following entry: "I was born on the 10th of December, 1815. Was married to Elizabeth Dewar (Betsey) January 28, 1846. Elizabeth, my wife, was born on the 6th of May, 1817. Janet was born on the 11th March, 1847, and was married to Alexander John Hattie, of South River Lake." The Janet mentioned in this entry was his daughter, the only child born of this marriage. Elizabeth Dewar, whom Alexander Hattie married, was his cousin. It will be remembered that his father married Jennet McGregor, sister of Rebecca McDonald, who married John Dewar, Elizabeth's father. The Alexander John Hattie whom Janet Hattie married was son of George Hattie (a son of the pioneer) and was thus her first cousin once removed. There are many descendants of this marriage, but the history of this family belongs properly to "Chapter IX, George Hattie and his Descendants," (q. v.). Alexander Hattie died of diabetes, November 28, 1848, hardly seven months after his father, in the thirty-third year of his age. He was buried in the Hattie Cemetery at Avondale, one of the few Hatties buried there. His widow on her death, July 7, 1873, was buried alongside him; in her declining years she lived with her daughter Janet at South River Lake and died there.

(V) MALCOLM HATTIE.

Malcolm Hattie,¹ the fifth of William Hattie's family, was born September 7th, 1817. At sixteen years of age he suffered an attack of rheumatic fever and for the remainder of his life was in delicate health, though he lived to be forty-eight years of age. He was for some years a school teacher and was noted for his penmanship. He was also engaged in photography. The

¹ See also Addenda.

late Allan McPhee wrote that he "took the first photographs ever seen at Barney's River" where "he opened an office for a few days at Mrs. Frances McKenzie's." He died July 1, 1865.

(VI) CATHERINE HATTIE.

Catherine Hattie, sixth of William Hattie's family, was born on the 9th June, 1819. She married George Reid, of Mount Thom, and had four children. She died in 1854 while still a young woman, having lived only half the allotted three score years and ten. Her husband was son of James Reid, who came to this country in 1815. He sometimes accompanied her father on surveying expeditions; at least in William Hattie's diary there is mention of George Reid being with him on occasion to help in running lines. George Reid died in 1857. On the mother's death in 1854, the young family were cared for by various relations and friends.

William Reid was taken by his Uncle John Hattie, of Truro, and was brought up in the latter's home. He learned the carpenter's trade with John Hattie and lived with him until he married Emma Cox, of Truro; not long after his marriage he went to the United States to live.

James Reid¹ (b. April 18, 1850) in his minority lived with his uncle James Hattie at Cameron Settlement, and went to school there, taught by his aunts Isabella and Margaret Hattie. He married Agnes B. Cameron, (b. June 10, 1857), daughter of John Cameron and Christy Cameron,² of Cameron Settlement, May 31, 1873. At the time the iron mines were opened at Bridgeville which supplied with ore the iron works operated at Ferrona by the Nova Scotia Steel and Coal Co., he was employed as store-keeper and paymaster at the office in Ferrona and later, after the works were closed, filled the post of station master at Ferrona for the railway between Ferrona and Sunny Brae in the days before that line was taken over by the government railway. He later purchased the store of the late William Urquhart at Ferrona and did business as a general merchant there for the remainder of his active years. He had a family of four, of whom Catherine M. Reid died while still young. His daughter Christy

¹ See Addenda.

² Christy Cameron was a sister of Nancy Cameron and Margaret Cameron, first and second wives respectively of Daniel Hattie (son of William Hattie and grandson of the pioneer Alexander Hattie).

Ann Reid married Gordon G. Barclay,¹ April 18, 1900; they lived at Riverton, and had no family of their own, but had an adopted daughter, Amy Gray Barclay. After her husband's death Mrs. Barclay sold the home at Riverton and spent the remainder of her days with her father. Hugh Hattie Reid, third child and only son of James H. Reid and Agnes B. Cameron, entered the general store business at Ferrona on his own account, which business he still conducts. He is also engaged in the real estate business there, having several houses which he rents to tenants. He married Jennie McMillan, Ferrona, June 17, 1903, and has five children, the eldest of whom, James McMillan, married Ethel Fraser and at this writing has one child. Annie Cameron Reid died in infancy.

Isabella Janet Reid (b. June 10, 1851) was distinguished for her gentle, kind and unselfish nature. She was greatly loved by all who knew her. "None knew her but to love her; none named her but to praise," is the testimony given to a life that was spent in doing good. All her adult life she was active in church work and taught a class in the primary department of the Sunday School of the church with which she was connected until about a month before her death. She passed away March 11, 1926. If she had lived a few weeks longer she would have reached her seventy-fifth birthday. She was but four years of age when her mother died and only six when her father died. She was taken to live in the home of Alexander Cameron, of Durham, Pictou County, and lived with the Cameron family until her marriage. In the Cameron home she was brought up as one of the family and her oft-repeated testimony was that "God never made better people." They stood *in loco parentis* to her with as much loving care as her own parents might have exercised had they lived. On December 22, 1870, she was married by Rev. James Thompson to Robert Watters, of Green Hill, Pictou County. A few years after their marriage they moved to California, where the husband died February 24, 1926, and two weeks later, March 11, 1926, the wife, having celebrated their golden wedding five years before. Four of their children were born in Nova Scotia, namely, George Thomas Watters (b. Feb. 24, 1873, d. May 10, 1873), Alexander Cameron Watters (b. April 22, 1874; d. Jan. 2, 1880), James Thomas Watters (b. May 15, 1876; d. January 15, 1880), and Irene Johnson Watters (b. June 15, 1878). Irene

¹ See Addenda.

WILLIAM HATTIE AND HIS DESCENDANTS 35

Johnson Watters married Wilbert Augustus Parsons, January 31, 1898, and has two children, namely, Walter Clyde Parsons (b. December 8, 1898) and Edna Isabel Parsons (b. July 2, 1900). Walter Clyde Parsons married Abina Elizabeth Buchwald, October 22, 1928. Edna Isabel Parsons married Naum Winfield Gibbel, October 12, 1924, and has two children: Bruce Naum Gibbel (b. August 23, 1931) and Mary Janet Gibbel (b. May 8, 1933). Of the children of Isabella Janet Reid and Robert Watters born in California, William Watters (b. March 28, 1882) died April 6, 1882; Mary Alice Watters (b. Sept. 15, 1883) married Thomas Allen Cuthbertson, and has three children, of whom Jeanette Alicia Cuthbertson was born November 3, 1911; Ruth Irene Cuthbertson, June 9, 1916; and Anna Elizabeth Cuthbertson, November 28, 1920. John Robert Watters, born May 10, 1887, died December 2, 1892. Edna Isabella Watters (b. Sept. 1, 1889) died November 18, 1892. Lester Clyde Watters (b. April 2, 1892) married Rose Catherine McHale, May, 1912, and has three children: Donald Lester Watters (b. March 16, 1913), Harry Robert Watters (b. November 27, 1914), Edwin Gordon Watters (b. November 20, 1920.)

Elizabeth Reid married John Daniel Hattie, a son of Alexander John Hattie and Margaret McGregor, of Two-Mile Lake, her first cousin once removed, a sketch of whose descendants will be found in "Chapter V, Alexander Hattie and his Descendants."

(VII) ISABELLA HATTIE.

Isabella Hattie,¹ the seventh of William Hattie's family, was born on the 8th May, 1821. When James Hattie and his sister Margaret Jane moved to Caledonia, she remained in Pictou County and taught school there, but made her home with her brother at Caledonia when she was not engaged in teaching. She did not marry.

(VIII) JAMES HATTIE.

James Hattie,¹ eighth of William Hattie's family, was born on the 3rd of May, 1823. When he left his father's home to make his own way in the world, he went to the Caledonia district and first erected a temporary log house while he cleared

¹ See Addenda.

the land he had selected for a farm. This was at what is known as Cameron Settlement,¹ adjoining Upper Caledonia to the West. Here, on one occasion before his marriage, he and his sister Margaret, who kept house for him, had a very harrowing experience with a forest fire which swept down upon the temporary home and destroyed it utterly, while they barely escaped by the expedient of keeping themselves wrapped in wet blankets soaked in the cool water of a spring near which the house had been built. After this fire the permanent house was built in the Victorian style of Nova Scotia farm house, so popular in those early days, with pitched roof and gables, rooms on both sides of a central hall and fan lights and sidelights at the front door. To this house he brought his bride. Here all his children were born. This house, however, was to suffer the same fate as that of the temporary log house. In the autumn of 1887, which was several years after his death, and before all his children had grown up, it was destroyed by fire originating within. A double calamity occurred on this occasion, for not only was the house and its contents destroyed, but all the supplies that had been laid in for the lumbering season of the approaching winter. The family were all out of the house at the time and returned to find it in flames. The effort to recover what could be saved from the burning building resulted in the salvaging of nothing save a single pillow from one of the bedrooms. The old family heirlooms that were brought from Avondale, including the music that had been written by William Hattie and some relics of the American revolutionary war which had been brought to Nova Scotia by Gregor McGregor—all were lost.

James Hattie not only cleared a farm for himself out of the forest at Cameron Settlement, but engaged in lumbering and in surveying. The latter art he had learned from his father and his services in this capacity were much sought for some years in blocking off timber areas for people engaging in this industry. He seems to have had an intuitive gift for estimating timber quantities in areas surveyed, which made his services as a surveyor doubly valuable.

He was, like his father and grandfather before him, an elder in the church, and his son John Daniel followed him in this

¹ Cameron Settlement was founded by four families of Camerons, all unrelated to one another, who came out from Scotland together, in the early years of the last century.

respect. For some years he served as Clerk of the Kirk-Session in the Presbyterian Church at Caledonia and engrossed the Session minutes in a hand that was characteristic of the family from which he came. Like his brothers Malcolm and George he was a faultless penman.¹

He married Nancy Cameron,¹ daughter of William Angus Cameron, of Antigonish, Dec. 31, 1867. He died May 25, 1879, and she survived him through a widowhood of fifty-seven years. Endowed with that ruggedness so characteristic of the Scottish race, she remained in full possession of her faculties until her death which occurred July 7, 1936.

Of the family of James Hattie and Nancy Cameron, William Angus¹ was born October 31, 1868. He married Mary Bell Cameron, of Cameron Settlement. He lived for some years at Sunny Brae, where he engaged in lumbering, but later moved to Vancouver, where he is engaged as a salesman. Their family consists of eight. James Newton¹ married Hilda McPhie and lives at Sunny Brae. Sadie Florence married Archibald Thompson and lives at Glencoe, Pictou County. Duncan Lawrence died in 1926, unmarried. Annie May married Everett McKay; they live in Westville. John Hugh lives with his parents in Vancouver. Catherine Ellen, also living in Vancouver, is a book-keeper in the employ of the British Columbia Sugar Refining Co. Caroline Pearl (b. June 21, 1909) married Elwyn Porter, of Mattapan, Mass., son of Avard Longley Porter and Carrie Catherine Cameron, of Cameron Settlement; they have three children, of whom, one, Elwyn, died in infancy.

George Hattie (b. February 6, 1870; d. June 20, 1917), was engaged in lumbering. He married Ethel Malloy, June 29, 1901. Died without issue.

Hugh Archibald Hattie¹ (b. April 13, 1871) married Catharine Polson, July 18, 1898. For many years he was engaged in the carriage and agricultural machinery business at Stellarton, and later in the automobile business in New Glasgow. In 1923 he moved to Portland, Maine, where he is now engaged in the automobile business. Of his family, the eldest, Annie Christina (b. June 9, 1899) married Edward Franklyn Lordly, son of the late Edward Lordly, of Halifax, on Sept. 19, 1923. Mr. Lordly is secretary of the Phinney Music Co., Limited. In April 1934 he

¹ See Addenda.

was elected by acclamation as Alderman for Ward 2 in the Halifax City Council. In 1935 he became Secretary-Manager of the Nova Scotia Provincial Exhibition, and has well proved his executive capacity in the success with which he has conducted the affairs of the Exhibition Commission. Margaret Bell (b. Jan. 13, 1902) on Oct. 30, 1930, married William Nathaniel Rogers, a prominent barrister of Concord, N. H., and Member of Congress (Democratic) for that Congressional District, having been elected in 1930 and again in 1934. Mr. Rogers is a descendant of Daniel Webster, the illustrious American jurist. A son, Will Rogers, was born June 12, 1932. James Dwight married Gladys McEachern; they live in Boston; no issue. John William married Bertha Gormley; no issue. Edison Bean¹ married Marion Suzanne Fowler; they have one daughter, Margaret Ann. Robert Archibald (b. February 9, 1910) is unmarried. The last three named reside in Portland, Maine.

Alexander Dougall Hattie¹ (b. Aug. 31, 1873) married Mary Bell Cameron. It is a remarkable co-incidence that his wife's maiden name was the same as that of the wife of his brother William Angus Hattie. A similar co-incident was the fact that while his mother's maiden name was Nancy Cameron, his Uncle Daniel Hattie's wife was also a Nancy Cameron. A carpenter by trade he lived at various places in Nova Scotia and then moved to Vancouver. They have eight children, of whom Catherine died at the age of 12 years. William Hugh Russell was born in 1907.

John Daniel Hattie¹ was born April 8, 1877, and died of typhoid at St. Martha's Hospital, Antigonish, February 26, 1926. He was a lumberman and contracted the disease which caused his death while in a lumber camp, on which occasion several other men in the same camp were also infected and died. On June 27, 1906, he married Flora Ann Cameron, daughter of Hugh D. Cameron, and had six children as follows: Anna Viola (b. May 25, 1907), Sarah May (b. Nov. 12, 1908), Carrie Ellen (b. April 29, 1911), William Hugh Ferris (b. October 18, 1913), Margaret Emma Bell (b. February 18, 1918), Florence Arlington (b. January 4, 1920). Of these Anna Viola in September, 1931, married Henry Herbert Archibald, of Glenelg, and has two children. Carrie Ellen in 1930 married Russell McLaughlin,

¹ See Addenda.

of Glenelg, of which marriage four children have been born, namely, Herbert Russell, (b. July 4, 1931); Elizabeth Ann and Douglas Hugh Franklyn, twins, (b. Dec. 6, 1932); John Dan (b. May 17, 1934).

(IX) JOHN HATTIE.

John Hattie, the ninth of William Hattie's family, was born May 9, 1825. He was a carpenter, having learned his trade with his uncle James Hattie, and in his apprentice days worked at the building of churches at Caledonia and Glenelg, Guysborough County. On April 13, 1852, he married Esther Christie (b. March 2, 1819), daughter of Henry and Nancy Christie, of Truro. She died January 11, 1901. Had she lived until April of the following year they would have celebrated their golden wedding, to which prospective event they were looking forward, but which, unhappily, was not to be. They had five children, namely: Nancy (b. May 22, 1853; d. May 5, 1919), William Robert (b. March 22, 1855), Janet (b. April 22, 1857; d. January 10, 1931), Elizabeth Maude (b. March 10, 1859) and Isabella (b. April 13, 1865; d. Sept. 23, 1909). Nancy and Isabella did not marry. Nancy was a dressmaker and was connected with the prominent firm of C. E. Bentley & Co., in Truro, but retired when her sister Isabella died to care for her parents now well advanced in years. Her retirement from their employ was much regretted by the firm, who greatly appreciated her faithful and efficient service. Isabella was a teacher and taught in the public schools of Truro. Janet married Thomas William Johnson, who was a conductor on the Canadian National Railways, but is now retired on pension. No issue. Elizabeth Maude, on October 27, 1892, married her cousin, Adoniram Judson Hattie, son of William Hattie, of North Abington, Mass.¹

John Hattie's son, William Robert, the second of his children, learned the carpenter's trade with his father, but when quite a young man went to California, and ever since has been a resident of Los Angeles, where he has been engaged in business as a building contractor. He saw Los Angeles grow from a small city to the great metropolis it now is. William Robert married Annie Cordy, by whom he had five children. Of these John Roy, Arthur Scott and Janet are dead; Ethel Esther married Herbert Clyde Lewis and has one son, Donald Robert. Ada Bella married Harold Arlie Tyler; no issue.

(1) See page 27.

John Hattie died September 29, 1914, being in his ninetieth year. He settled in Truro in 1850 and thus lived in that town for 64 years. He not only followed the trade of a carpenter and cabinet maker, but had a farm in the vicinity of Truro, which he conducted until he was well advanced in years. He and all his family were held in the highest esteem by the people of Truro.

(X) MARGARET JANE HATTIE.

Margaret Jane Hattie,¹ tenth of William Hattie's family, was born on the 8th November, 1827. After her mother's death she was housekeeper for her brother James at Upper Caledonia. She is spoken of as a woman of beautiful character, always thinking of others. She was much in demand as a nurse when there was sickness in the neighbourhood. She was very fond of children and found great pleasure in teaching, not only her own nephews in the home, but also the children of the pioneers in that section.

(XI) DANIEL HATTIE.

Daniel Hattie, the eleventh of William Hattie's family, was born on April 2nd, 1829. After his father's death he worked the farm while his mother lived. Then, after the home at Avondale was broken up, following the mother's death, he and his sister Isabella went over to the Caledonia district, in Guysborough County, where their brother James (q. v.) had already gone to live. He was twice married. His first wife was Nancy Cameron. It is a co-incident that the maiden name of his brother James's wife was also Nancy Cameron, though she belonged to another family of Camerons. His second wife Margaret Cameron¹ was his first wife's sister. Most of Daniel Hattie's life was spent at Caledonia, but for a time he lived in the Canadian West and on one occasion very nearly lost his life in an avalanche of snow in the Rocky Mountains. He returned to Nova Scotia and spent the remainder of his days in this province.

(XII) GEORGE HATTIE.

George Hattie, son of William Hattie and Jennet McGregor, and grandson of our pioneer, was born at Barney's River,

¹ See Addenda.

September 1, 1831. He was a very young man when his father died, about which time he went to Pictou to make his way in the world. From his father he had learned land surveying which he practiced for many years along with other callings. After he became established in business he was for several years a surveyor of shipping in Pictou. At that time Pictou was a very important shipping and ship-building port and in the discharge of his duties in this capacity he surveyed a large number of vessels of all classes. Among them was the *Dayspring*, the vessel which carried Rev. John Geddie and his wife to their missionary labours in the South Sea Islands. He held other official positions in Pictou and was a Notary Public. For a time he carried on a mercantile business there. Church work greatly interested him and as an elder in Prince Street Church and a worker in the Sunday School he found opportunity to make his contribution to the advancement of the community's spiritual life. After leaving Pictou he was secretary of the Nova Scotia Coal Co., at Westville, and when that Company's mine was closed in 1878, he moved with his family to Pennsylvania, where he was accountant for the same factors who were chiefly interested in the Nova Scotia Mining Company and who carried on an operation known as the Maltby mine near Wilkes Barre. He made his home at Wyoming, a suburb of Wilkes Barre, a village famous as the scene of Campbell's poem "Gertrude of Wyoming." The climate of Pennsylvania not agreeing with him he returned with his family to his native Nova Scotia in 1882 and became secretary of the Nova Scotia Steel Company, at that time recently organized. He resided at New Glasgow until 1891, when the condition of his health compelled him to resign, greatly to the regret of the Directors, who were anxious that he should reconsider his resignation. This, however, he was unable to do, and he moved to Halifax. While connected with the Nova Scotia Steel Co., he managed the Employees' Relief Fund, and before his departure from New Glasgow the employees presented him with a handsome gold-headed cane and beautiful bronze mantle clock, along with an address in which the men expressed warm attachment and high respect. "We feel we are losing a friend," the address went on to say, "who, while always mindful of his employers' interests, was not forgetful of that justice which is due to the workingman."

In Halifax he had a connection as accountant with Hattie and Mylius, in which firm his son James B. Hattie was a partner; and was secretary of the Bras d'Or Marble Co., in which he himself held a large interest. The properties of the last named company were sold to the Dominion Iron & Steel Company shortly before his death.

He died, after an illness of two or three weeks, on March 28, 1901. His life was characterized by faithful attention to the duties it became his lot to discharge. The *Halifax Chronicle* said of him: "Of quiet manners and gentle disposition, he was a gentleman of sterling worth and rectitude." The Session Letter transmitted by the Kirk-Session of St. Matthew's Church to the annual congregational meeting next following after his death made the following comment: "Mr. Hattie was not long with us, but we learned to love him for his quiet and unobtrusive piety. He left us an example which we trust many will imitate."

On June 28, 1859, George Hattie was married by Rev. James Bayne, to Agnes McKean, (b. July 17, 1835; d. June 28, 1921), daughter of Harop McKean, of Durham, Pictou County. Five children were born to them, namely: Janet, James Bayne, Ella Catherine, William Harop, and Robert McConnell. Agnes McKean, his wife, was descended on her mother's side from Anthony Maclellan, who in 1773 emigrated first to Prince Edward Island and later with others of the so-called Dumfries settlers moved over to Pictou County. Anthony Maclellan in turn was second son of Thomas Maclellan, Laird of Craigniel, Ayrshire, by his marriage with Elizabeth, daughter of Hugh Alexander, Laird of Drummochrain, Ayrshire, and a descendant of that Sir Thomas Maclellan of Bombie, who, in 1582, completed the building of Kirkcudbright Castle; and therefore a descendant of that Robert Maclellan who was the originator and leader in the Presbyterian uprising which ended at Rullion Green in the Pentland Hills, November 13, 1669. The Maclellans of Bombie were for generations hereditary sheriffs of Galloway and trace their descent back almost to Norman times.

Janet Hattie, daughter of George Hattie and Agnes McKean, was born at Pictou, March 18, 1861. She was educated at Mount Allison Ladies' Seminary, Sackville, N.B., and at Kingston Seminary in Pennsylvania. At Mount Allison she acquired an interest in art and became an accomplished artist, a talent

which her mother had before her. At one time she taught painting in oils and water colors in New Glasgow and Pictou and took advanced work in oil painting in Boston. Later she gave considerable attention to china painting. On July 9, 1890, she was married in United Church (now Westminster), New Glasgow, by Rev. Dr. Ephraim Scott, to Dr. Howard Murray, (b. July 17, 1859; d. September 9, 1930), son of the late Dr. George Murray, of that town. Dr. Howard Murray was at that time Classical Master in the Halifax Academy and later became McLeod Professor of Classics at Dalhousie University. He was a distinguished educationist and had a remarkable scholastic career. While still a very young man he was Principal of Guysborough Academy and again of the New Glasgow High School. Later he entered Dalhousie University and attended classes there for three years, winning practically every prize open to him. He did not complete his course at Dalhousie on account of the fact that he won the coveted Gilchrist Scholarship in 1881, which gave him the opportunity of three years study abroad. Those three years and several more he spent at Edinburgh University and University College, London, taking his B.A. degree from the University of London. On his return to Nova Scotia in 1887, he became Tutor in Classics at Dalhousie. In 1889 he became Classical Master at Halifax Academy, in 1891 succeeding the late Dr. A. H. MacKay as its principal. During these years he was also a Lecturer at Dalhousie. In 1894 he was appointed to the Chair of Classics at Dalhousie on the retirement of Professor John Johnson. In 1901 he was made Dean of the University. In 1907 the University of Toronto conferred on him the honorary degree of LL.D. His interest in education extended beyond the walls of the University. He was greatly interested in the work of the public schools of the Province and was Chairman of the Advisory Board of Education from 1906 to 1926, and was a fervent protagonist for the teaching of the Classics in the schools. He was a member of the Conservation Commission and for a number of years was a Governor of the Royal Military College, Kingston, Ont. He was much in demand as a public speaker, uniting as he did a rare wit with a gift of polished English diction. He was ordained to the Eldership in historic St. Matthew's Church in 1919. He took a great interest in the affairs of the North British Society. His favorite recreation was quoits and

he played a prominent part in that unique institution, the Studley Quoit Club, being winner of many trophies in the Club competitions. The "roarin' game," curling, also claimed his interest.

Death came to him September 9, 1930, and he was buried September 11. After a short service at his house a memorial service was held in St. Matthew's Church, and there a very fine tribute was paid to his memory by Dr. A. Stanley Mackenzie, at that time President of Dalhousie University.

James Bayne Hattie, son of George Hattie and Agnes McKean, was born September 21, 1862. At an early age he displayed an interest in the drug business and served his first apprenticeship therein with Roderick Fraser, of Westville, N. S. At the same time he learned telegraphy. After four years spent in Wyoming, Pennsylvania, while the family resided there, he returned to Halifax, Nova Scotia, and was employed by J. Godfrey Smith as dispenser. In 1887 he joined with Louis J. Mylius, in the purchase of the Acadia Drug Store, and a co-partnership was formed under the name and style of Hattie and Mylius. In 1891 this firm opened a branch in the South End of Halifax and for a time conducted another branch in New Glasgow. In 1901 they developed their enterprise still further and entered the wholesale drug business. There were at this time two other established wholesale drug firms in the city, but the new enterprise of Hattie & Mylius, now incorporated as a joint stock company, quickly made a place for itself in the trade of Nova Scotia. When the National Drug & Chemical Co. of Canada was organized a few years later, this business, along with those of the other Halifax wholesale drug houses, was embraced in the merger and the retail stores were disposed of. James B. Hattie was made manager of the Halifax branch and the stocks of the three local units of the merger were concentrated in the Hattie & Mylius warehouse, which is still the home of "The National Drug" in Halifax. Mr. Mylius was slated for the managership of another branch, but was destined soon to succeed his partner in Halifax as local manager, owing to the sudden death of James B. Hattie on March 1, 1906, in his 43rd year, after he had been one month in the important position to which he had been called. Death was due to angina pectoris. In commenting on his passing one of the city papers said: "On all sides were heard expressions of genuine sorrow, for it is no

exaggeration to say that Mr. Hattie was one of our business men in whom was exemplified whatever is most worthy and most honourable in the man of business—incorruptible integrity in conjunction with business energy and acumen He possessed in addition to sterling qualities as a business man, the genial traits which win friends. 'I do not suppose,' said one who knew him well, 'that he had an enemy in the world'." His funeral was the largest seen in Halifax for some years up to that time.

Mr. Hattie was married September 13, 1889, by Rev. Robert Laing, to Fanny Alexandra Mylius, daughter of Captain Charles Nicholas Mylius, who for thirty-five years or more was one of the old Allen Line captains. Both Capt. Mylius and his wife, Nathalie Hedwig Fryndenlund, were born in Denmark, but were residents of Liverpool, England, before coming to Nova Scotia to live and it was at Liverpool that their daughter Fanny Alexandra was born January 12, 1868. The name Mylius is derived from the word "moller" or "muller" and appears to have been first used about the year 1548. David Gering (died about 1500) built a mill in Schleiz, Thuringia, and was called *der reiche moller*, which being interpreted, means, "the rich miller." His son and the latter's son in turn were also known by this same sobriquet; hence the family name. The Mylius coat of arms is described as follows: "In silver, three rose twigs with four red leaves and three blossoms with golden centres, with motto: 'Nothing without God'." Fanny Alexandra's second marriage (1910) was with Kenneth Leon Chipman, who was born at Kentville, N. S., April 8, 1872. Mr. Chipman's forefathers settled in Kings County before the American revolution. He was in charge of the New England office of the Dominion Atlantic Railway in Boston at the time of his death at Cambridge, Mass., January 26, 1930. Among his ancestors was Rev. George Struthers who acted as "stated supply from 1827 to 1830" in the old Covenanter Church at Grand Pré, N.S.

Agnes Freda Hattie, daughter of James B. Hattie and Fanny Alexandra Mylius, was born at Halifax, N. S., May 29, 1891. She received her education by private tutoring and at the Halifax Ladies' College and Mount Allison Ladies' Seminary. Being the possessor of a rich, clear, soprano voice of magnificent range she studied voice in Denmark and in Germany under retired opera singers and achieved considerable distinction as a singer

both in Halifax and in San Diego where she afterwards took up her residence. On April 21, 1915, she married Alva Henderson, Lieutenant in the United States Navy, who was at that time naval instructor in the training school at Yerba Buena, California. Mr. Henderson was born at Franklin, Ind., March 12, 1885. He entered the United States Navy May 21, 1901, and retired upon his own application November 1, 1931, after thirty years' service. During the Great War he served on board the U.S.S. *San Diego* engaged in convoying troops overseas until that vessel was sunk off Fire Island Light, New York, July 18, 1918. He received citation from the Secretary of the Navy for calm and heroic action during the sinking of that vessel. For the remainder of his service he was attached to various naval vessels and shore stations. Three children were born to them: Jamesie Mylius, born at San Francisco, February 6, 1917; Frances Azalia, born at Philadelphia, December 1, 1918; Betty Gene, born at San Diego, California, October 23, 1923. Of these Jamesie Mylius is a student at Occidental College, Los Angeles, California.

Edna Gue Hattie, daughter of James Bayne Hattie and Fanny Alexandra Mylius, was born at Halifax, N. S., November 2, 1896. She was educated at the Halifax Ladies' College, from which she graduated in 1915. Afterwards she took up stenography and typewriting. She resides now in Coronado, California.

George Hattie, son of James Bayne Hattie and Fanny Alexandra Mylius, was born at Halifax, February 9, 1901. He was educated in the public schools of Halifax, at Kings Collegiate School, Windsor, and Dalhousie University. While he remained in Halifax he was prominent in church work, Y.M.C.A., service club and athletic activities. In basketball, football, running and swimming, he was among the best of the local participants. He distinguished himself at Kings Collegiate in sport and as a speaker; he won there the W. Kerr Dimock gold medal for oratory. After leaving school and college he entered the employ of the National Drug and Chemical Co. In 1923 he resigned his position to go to California. There he met the late Harold F. Ritchie, who was at that time the head of a conspicuously successful sales organization, with branches in many parts of the world. He joined the staff of this organization and later transferred to the

sales staff of Yardley & Co., Limited, the great English manufacturers of toiletries and perfumes, and now represents that firm in the northwestern and Pacific states and Alaska, a field in which he has made a conspicuous success as a travelling salesman. On Dec. 18, 1935, he married Mary Ann Chase.

William Harop Hattie, son of George Hattie and Agnes McKean, was born at Pictou, July 27, 1870, and after completing his secondary education at Pictou Academy, studied Medicine at McGill University, from which he graduated with the degree of M.D., C.M., in 1891, some months before he came of age. A few weeks after graduation he was attached to the medical staff of the Nova Scotia Hospital at Dartmouth, from which, after a few years, he resigned to engage in private practice. On the retirement of Dr. George L. Sinclair from the position of Medical Superintendent, Dr. Hattie returned to the Nova Scotia Hospital as successor and filled the position of Medical Superintendent from 1898 until 1914. From the latter year until 1922, he was Provincial Health Officer. In 1922 he became Professor of Hygiene and Assistant Dean of the Faculty of Medicine, Dalhousie University. In practically all his professional career he had been connected with the Dalhousie medical school in some capacity. At this time the venerable Dean of the Medical Faculty, the late Dr. John Stewart, was failing in health and the burden of administration fell upon Dr. Hattie's shoulders. As he brought increased efficiency to the Nova Scotia Hospital and the Provincial Health service in turn, so now under the guidance he was able to give to its affairs the Dalhousie medical school advanced to the high standard which it is now recognized in the medical world as holding. During this period the Dalhousie Public Health Clinic was erected and Dr. Hattie had much to do with its planning and became its Director, carrying on this duty in conjunction with other administrative duties, which included the office of Registrar and Treasurer of the Nova Scotia Medical Board as well as his regular college work.

During the strenuous times of the Great War he was attached to the General Staff with the rank of Captain, acting as Sanitary Officer for the Nova Scotia military district. It is due to his memory to say that he gave this military service to his country gratuitously, renouncing his Captain's pay. Also during the Great War he gave much time and effort to the interests of the

St. John's Ambulance Corps and his services in this connection were recognized by the Grand Prior and Chapter General of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem.

Dr. Hattie was a prolific and pleasing writer on medical and health subjects and having wide medical society connections was well known outside his own province and indeed outside of Canada. On the occasion of his death the *Nova Scotia Medical Bulletin* stated that he was the best known medical figure in Nova Scotia and along with Dr. John Stewart was the best known Nova Scotian in the medical world elsewhere.

He was an elder in the Church of St. James (United), Dartmouth, and was thus of the fourth generation in succession in this country to be in the eldership—preceded in this office by his father, grandfather and great-grandfather (the pioneer).

Dr. Hattie was married at New Glasgow, September 22, 1897, by Rev. Dr. Anderson Rogers, to Eva Merkel Grant, daughter of J. Fisher Grant,¹ a prominent merchant of that town, and a descendant of Peter Grant,² the first teacher in Pictou. She received her secondary education at the Halifax Ladies' College and Conservatory of Music, where she was distinguished for her talent in both vocal and instrumental music.

On the occasion of their silver wedding anniversary a number of friends entered into a pleasant conspiracy of regard and in the evening descended upon their home with guile, keeping their secret so inviolate that when Dr. and Mrs. Hattie were in the very act of leaving their house to attend a "party" they were met by laughing conspirators who then let them know that the "party" was really to be at their own house. In commenting on this event in its social page the *Halifax Mail*, said:

"The atmosphere of the Hattie home has ever been one of gentle well-bred geniality and simple, unfeigned, responsive friendliness—there is no more popular home in Dartmouth or in Halifax. Dr. Hattie in his public official capacity enjoys in a very rare degree public confidence and public regard—his name has long since become a synonym for ability, moral earnestness and unfailing courtesy—the courtesy of a fast vanishing school of manners. It does not cease at the doorway of his home, but characterizes all his dealings with the

¹ Mr. Grant is still active in business, having entered business life in Pictou seventy-four years ago.

² When Peter Grant's family came to this country he was left in Halifax with friends to be educated. His father was Alpin Grant. About 1793 he opened a school in Pictou and continued to teach for six years. In 1800 he took up land at Scotch Hill and removed thither, where he resided until his death. Among his descendants is numbered the eminent Christian missionary, the late Rev. Dr. Kenneth J. Grant.

public. Mrs. Hattie is a lady to whose personal charm both the young people of Dartmouth and her friends of her own age pay the high tribute of an affection which is perceived whenever her name is mentioned."

The later years of Dr. Hattie's life were filled with much suffering. For more than a year he was laid aside with a most disabling attack of arthritis, but after two winters spent in the South he was largely restored to health, though never afterwards entirely free from minor manifestations of the same trouble. At the beginning of December, 1931, he was seized with an attack of coronary thrombosis, to which he succumbed December 4th. He was laid to rest in St. John's Cemetery, Halifax, following a most impressive funeral service in St. Matthew's Church which was attended by the professors and students of Dalhousie in a body and at which President Stanley delivered an address of high testimony to his character and work.

Three children were born to Dr. and Mrs. Hattie. Marjorie Elizabeth Agnes was born April 25, 1902, and received her education at Halifax Ladies' College, Rothesay and Branksome. She has a beautiful and finely trained soprano voice and is much in demand in musical circles, and is a prominent figure in the various social activities of Dartmouth. On September 22, 1926, she married Charles Wallace Moffatt, Jr., son of Charles Wallace Moffatt, of North Sydney, and for some years engaged in the drug business in Dartmouth. He is a graduate of Dalhousie University in Pharmacy of the class of 1920. During the Great War he was attached to the Army Medical Corps and served at Moxham Hospital in Sydney. He holds a Commission as Captain in the First Halifax Coastal Brigade Heavy Artillery. He is a member of the Masonic Order and is a charter member of the Halifax Kiwanis Club. John Stewart Hattie (born Dec. 16, 1906) like his maternal great-grandfather, Capt. Watters, of Pictou, follows the sea. Murray Grant Sinclair Hattie (born June 12, 1913) is a motion picture projectionist.

Robert McConnell Hattie, son of George Hattie and Agnes McKean, was born at Westville, N. S., May 30, 1876. On graduating from Dalhousie University with the degree of B.A. in 1897, he espoused journalism as a life calling, being connected successively with the *Atlantic Weekly* (now the *Dartmouth Patriot*), the *Halifax Chronicle* and the *Maritime Merchant*, and is now President of the Imperial Publishing Co., Limited, and

editor of the *Maritime Merchant*. In 1912 he was elected to the Halifax City Council as Alderman for Ward Two and has been identified with church and welfare work of various kinds, particularly giving much time and effort to the cause of civic improvement; has been in Sunday School work since 1892, and for twenty years has been Superintendent of St. Matthew's Sunday School. He was ordained an elder in St. Matthew's in 1905. Much interested in philately he has a stamp collection of 25,000 varieties. On July 18, 1906, he was married by Rev. Dr. J. W. Falconer, assisted by Rev. Thomas Fowler, to Florence Daisy Gue, daughter of the late T. R. Gue, President of the Acadia Powder Co., Limited, a company now embraced in Canadian Industries, Limited. Mr. Gue was from New York State (the family home being at Kingston on the Hudson River) and Mrs. Gue from Cleveland, Ohio. They lived in Montreal, where their daughter Florence Daisy was born Oct. 17, 1882, and came to Halifax in the early eighties. Florence Daisy Gue received her education, first by private tuition, then at the Halifax Ladies' College and later at Mount Allison Ladies' Seminary.

The name Gue, originally Guion, begins with Jacques (James) Guion, who was a resident of Ile de Re, Province of Saintonge, off the west coast of France and opposite the city of La Rochelle. His wife was Anne Vignault. Suffering religious persecution, Jacques Guion, with many inhabitants of the island, made his way to England. There is a record at Rye, England, of his baptism, April 14, 1696, and another of his naturalization in London in 1701, he having in the interval visited America and returned to secure British citizenship. He then sailed once more for America and settled near New York. The name was changed from Guion to Gue by the error of a Dutch official in New York State who could make nothing better of the name Guion than to spell in G-u-e, and it occurred to the émigré Guion that since he was changing his country it might be convenient to change his name too, so he accepted the new name thus given him and he and his descendants in the male line have been known by it ever since.

Of the children of Robert McConnell Hattie and Florence Daisy Gue, Agnes McKean, born December 25, 1907, graduated from the Halifax Ladies' College in 1926, winner of the character prize for her year; since then has taken classes at Dalhousie and

in Household Economics at Halifax Ladies' College. Mary Edith Guion, born January 27, 1910, graduated from the Halifax Ladies' College in 1929, co-winner of the character prize; afterwards studied Household Economics at the same institution, and later at the Maritime Business College won the diploma of the Business Educators' Association of Canada in stenography and typewriting. Rudd Gue, born May 1, 1914, is at this writing a student in Commerce at Dalhousie University.

THE GENEALOGICAL TABLE

The Family of WILLIAM HATTIE and JENNET MCGREGOR.

- I WILLIAM HATTIE, married $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{1st, MARY THOMPSON DUNN.} \\ \text{2nd, NANCY MARIA STEWART.} \end{array} \right.$
- II GREGOR HATTIE, married CATHERINE MCGILLIVRAY.
- III A seven months child (lived only thirteen hours).
- IV ALEXANDER HATTIE, married ELIZABETH DEWAR.
- V MALCOLM HATTIE.
- VI CATHERINE HATTIE, married GEORGE REID.
- VII ISABELLA HATTIE.
- VIII JAMES HATTIE, married NANCY CAMERON.
- IX JOHN HATTIE, married ESTHER CHRISTIE.
- X MARGARET JANE HATTIE.
- XI DANIEL HATTIE, married $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{1st, NANCY CAMERON.} \\ \text{2nd, MARGARET CAMERON.} \end{array} \right.$
- XII GEORGE HATTIE, married AGNES MCKEAN.

I

The Family of WILLIAM HATTIE and MARY THOMPSON DUNN.

- (a) William Robert Hattie, married Emma McLellan.
- (b) Jane Brown Hattie, married Josiah Blake Slack.

The Family of WILLIAM HATTIE and NANCY MARIA STEWART.

- (c) George Patterson Hattie, married Elizabeth Jane Orcutt.
- (d) Mary Elizabeth Hattie, died in early life.
- (e) Adoniram Judson Hattie, married Elizabeth Maude Hattie (no issue).
- (f) Alice Maria Hattie, married John Murray Lyon (no issue).
- (g) Mary Elizabeth Hattie (2nd), married Augustus Elwell Eldredge.
- (h) Fred Waterman Hattie, married Stella Lewis.

The Family of WILLIAM ROBERT HATTIE and EMMA McLELLAN

- (1) Emma Hattie, married Charles W. Holt (no issue).
- (2) Frank Gardner Hattie, married Mary Frances Wield.
- (3) Grace Darling Hattie.

The Family of FRANK GARDNER HATTIE and MARY FRANCES WIELD.

- (i) Beatrice Hattie, married George H. Bolton.
- (ii) Frances Hattie.

The Family of BEATRICE HATTIE and GEORGE H. BOLTON.

- (1) George H. Bolton, Jr.

The Family of JANE BROWN HATTIE and JOSIAH BLAKE SLACK.

- (1) Ida Maria Slack.
- (2) Clara Matilda Slack.
- (3) George William Slack, married

}	1st, Abbie Devine (no issue)
}	2nd, Bessie Wagner
- (4) Francis Hervey Slack, married Grace Gertrude Brown.
- (5) Florence Slack.
- (6) Albert Josiah Slack, married Annie Frances Barton.
- (7) Judson Clarence Slack, married Cora Mansur.
- (8) Edgar Percival Slack, married Eleanor Ripley.
- (9) Nellie Myrtle Slack, married Harry Daniel Mumford.

The Family of GEORGE WILLIAM SLACK and BESSIE WAGNER.

- (i) Doris Slack, married George Crawford.

The Family of DORIS SLACK and GEORGE CRAWFORD.

- (1) Francis Crawford.

The Family of FRANCIS HERVEY SLACK and GRACE GERTRUDE BROWN.

- (i) Marion Florence Slack, married Edward Ingraham.
- (ii) Grace Gertrude Slack.
- (iii) Esther Slack.

The Family of MARION FLORENCE SLACK and EDWARD INGRAHAM

- (1) Edward Ingraham.
- (2) Emily Ingraham.
- (3) Francis Ingraham.

The Family of ALBERT JOSIAH SLACK and ANNIE FRANCES BARTON.

- (i) Dorothy Barton Slack. (ii) William Gardner Slack.

The Family of JUDSON CLARENCE SLACK and CORA MANSUR.

- (i) Morrill Mansur Slack. (ii) Miriam Hattie Slack.

The Family of GEORGE PATTERSON HATTIE and ELIZABETH JANE ORCUTT.

- (1) Mary Stewart Hattie, married John Maxwell Derby.

The Family of MARY STEWART HATTIE and JOHN MAXWELL DERBY.

- (i) John Maxwell Derby (iii) Elizabeth Derby.
(ii) Marion Frances Derby. (iv) Randall Elwin Derby.
(v) Natalie Ann Derby.

The Family of MARY ELIZABETH HATTIE and AUGUSTUS ELWELL ELDREDGE.

- (1) Raymond Chase Eldredge, married Bessie Linwood Blenis.
(2) Addison Elwell Eldredge, married Winnifred Ethel Thurston.

The Family of RAYMOND CHASE ELDREDGE and BESSIE LINWOOD BLENIS.

- (i) Robert Wentworth Eldredge. (ii) Kenneth Eldredge.

The Family of FREDERICK WATERMAN HATTIE and STELLA LEWIS.

- (1) William Lewis Hattie. (2) Frederick Waterman Hattie
(3) Linwood Earle Hattie, married Helena John.
(4) Marion Theo Hattie, married Vernard Cutter. (5) Ruth Louise Hattie.

The Family of LINWOOD EARLE HATTIE and HELENA JOHN.

- (i) Richard John Hattie.

The Family of MARION THEO HATTIE and VERNARD CUTTER.

- (i) Robert Carroll Cutter.

II

The Family of GREGOR HATTIE and CATHERINE MCGILLIVRAY.

- (a) Christy Ann Hattie, married John McSween.
- (b) William Hattie, married Lenora Wilson.
- (c) John Duncan Hattie, married Annie Wilson.
- (d) Alexander Gregor Hattie, married $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{1st, Margaret Publicover.} \\ \text{2nd, Agnes Veniotte.} \end{array} \right.$
- (e) Margaret Janet Hattie, married David Wilson.
- (f) Daniel James Hattie, married Sarah Janet Sweet.

The Family of CHRISTY ANN HATTIE and JOHN MCSWEEN.

- (1) Catherine McSween, married William Watson (no issue).
- (2) Flora McSween.
- (3) John William McSween.
- (4) Alexander McSween (died in infancy).
- (5) Christie Belle McSween, married Arthur McInnes.
- (6) Janet McSween, married David Spencer.
- (7) Annie McSween, married $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{1st, William Archibald.} \\ \text{2nd, William McCulloch.} \end{array} \right.$
- (8) Gregor McSween.
- (9) Ida May McSween, married John Hudson.
- (10) Daniel James McSween, married Lillian Martin.
- (11) Logan McSween, married Bertha Williams.
- (12) John McSween, married Nora Williams.
- (13) Frederick McSween, married Annie Maloney.

The Family of CHRISTY BELLE MCSWEEN and ARTHUR MCINNES.

- | | |
|---|--|
| (i) Sarah McInnes,
married Leonard Hatfield. | (iv) Irene McInnes,
married LeRoy Eccles. |
| (ii) Emma McInnes. | (v) Albert McInnes. |
| (iii) Lenora McInnes (died in infancy). | |

The Family of SARAH MCINNES and LEONARD HATFIELD.

- (1) Albert Hatfield.
- (2) Gerald Hatfield (died in infancy).
- (3) Ina Betty Hatfield.
- (4) John Gibson Hatfield.

The Family of IRENE MCINNES and LEROY ECCLES.

- (1) Ronald Eccles.

The Family of JANET MCSWEEN and DAVID SPENCER.

- (i) Margaret Ellen Spencer, married John Grummett.
- (ii) Arthur Woodgate Spencer.
- (iii) Hattie Alice Spencer, married William Delgoff.
- (iv) John Hudson Spencer.

The Family of MARGARET ELLEN SPENCER and JOHN GRUMMETT.

- (1) Marguerite Grummett.

The Family of Hattie Alice Spencer and William Delgoff.

- (1) Shirley Marie Delgoff.

The Family of ANNIE MCSWEEN and WILLIAM ARCHIBALD.

- (i) Maud Archibald.
- (ii) Walter Archibald.
- (iii) Hattie Archibald.

The Family of IDA MAY MCSWEEN and JOHN HUDSON.

- (i) John Hudson, married Mary Watkins Grainger.
- (ii) Frances M. Hudson.
- (iii) William Hudson (died in infancy).
- (iv) Robert Hudson.

The Family of DANIEL JAMES MCSWEEN and LILLIAN MARTIN.

- (i) Christy Leraime McSween.
- (ii) Clyde Daniel McSween.

The Family of LOGAN MCSWEEN and BERTHA WILLIAMS.

- (i) Florence McSween.

The Family of JOHN MCSWEEN and NORA WILLIAMS.

- (i) Harry McSween.
- (ii) Lorne McSween.

The Family of FREDERICK MCSWEEN and ANNIE MALONEY.

- (i) Gloria McSween.
- (ii) Phyllis McSween.

The Family of WILLIAM HATTIE and LENORA WILSON.

- (1) Agnes Maud Hattie.
- (2) Thomas Gregor Hattie, married Catharine Ebsary.
- (3) Carrie Louise Hattie, married Elbridge Frederick White.
- (4) Christy Ann Hattie, married George Cyril Skinner.

The Family of THOMAS GREGOR HATTIE and CATHARINE EBSARY.

- (i) Ellen Lenora Hattie, married George Austin Seibert.
- (ii) William Henry Hattie.
- (iii) Agnes Ebsary Hattie.

The Family of CARRIE LOUISE HATTIE and ELBRIDGE FREDERICK WHITE.

- (i) Russell Frederick White, married Elsie Jones.
- (ii) Margaret Louise White.
- (iii) Thomas Cyril White.

The Family of RUSSELL FREDERICK WHITE and ELSIE JONES.

- (1) Lenora Margaret White.

The Family of Christy ANN HATTIE and GEORGE CYRIL SKINNER.

- (i) Erma Hattie Skinner.

The Family of JOHN DUNCAN HATTIE and ANNIE WILSON.

- (1) Ida Ellen Hattie, married George Fitts Stewart.
- (2) Louisa Catherine Hattie, married George Bond.
- (3) Margaret Janet Hattie, married John McElroy Eager.
- (4) Lillian May Hattie, married Ralph Orrin Whittemore.
- (5) Clarissa Hattie, married Alfred Cowen Whittemore.

The Family of LOUISA CATHERINE HATTIE and GEORGE BOND.

- (i) James Lester Bond, married Clara Elizabeth Milne.

The Family of JAMES LESTER BOND and CLARA ELIZABETH MILNE.

- (1) Maxine Bond.

The Family of CLARISSA HATTIE and ALFRED COWEN WHITTEMORE.

- (i) Robert Cowen Whittemore.
- (ii) Jeanette Elizabeth Whittemore.

The Family of ALEXANDER GREGOR HATTIE and AGNES VENIOTTE.

- (1) Viola Lillian Hattie, married Morris Coffill.
- (2) Jessie Maud Hattie.
- (3) Margaret Helen Hattie, married Roland Harold Sherwood.
- (4) Gregor McSween Hattie, married Mabel Clark.
- (5) Annie Lenora Hattie.

WILLIAM HATTIE AND HIS DESCENDANTS 57

The Family of VIOLA LILLIAN HATTIE and MORRIS COFFILL.

- (i) Robert Alexander Coffill.
- (ii) John Laird Coffill.

The Family of MARGARET HELEN HATTIE and ROLAND HAROLD SHERWOOD.

- (i) Margaret Helene Sherwood.

The Family of MARGARET JANET HATTIE and DAVID WILSON.

- (1) Mary Catherine Wilson, married $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{1st Samuel Butler Jury.} \\ \text{2nd, Russel Matthews.} \end{array} \right.$
- (2) Lucy Ann Wilson, married Charles Yates.
- (3) James Gregor Wilson.
- (4) Christie Isabel Wilson.
- (5) Elizabeth Wilson.
- (6) John William Wilson.
- (7) Margaret May Janet Wilson, married Reuben Artemus Bowman.
- (8) Alexander Harry Wilson.
- (9) Lenora Hattie Wilson.
- (10) Daniel Howard Wilson.

The Family of MARY CATHERINE WILSON and SAMUEL BUTLER JURY.

- (i) Margaret May Janet Jury, married Samuel James.
- (ii) Laura Myrtle Jury, married Rudolph Fisher.
- (iii) Mary Catherine Jury.

The Family of MARY CATHERINE WILSON and RUSSEL MATTHEWS.

- (iv) Violet Elizabeth Matthews, married Raymond Breech.
- (v) William David Matthews.
- (vi) Lucy Ellen Matthews, married Alexander Jerome.
- (vii) Harold Russel Matthews.
- (viii) Gordon LeRoy Matthews.

The Family of MARGARET MAY JANET JURY and SAMUEL JAMES.

- (1) Margaret Catherine James.

The Family of LAURA MYRTLE JURY and RUDOLPH FISHER.

- (1) Marie Myrtle Fisher.
- (2) Elsie Faye Fisher.
- (3) Roy Dale Fisher.
- (4) Robert Keith Fisher.
- (5) Ethel May Fisher.

The Family of VIOLET ELIZABETH MATTHEWS and RAYMOND BREECH.

- (1) Donald Raymond Breech. (2) Dale Vernon Breech.
(3) Gerald Eugene Breech.

The Family of LUCY ELLEN MATTHEWS and ALEXANDER JEROME.

- (1) Lucile Agnes Jerome.

The Family of LUCY ANN WILSON and CHARLES YATES.

- (i) Milford Lester Yates. (iii) James Howard Yates.
(ii) William David Yates. (iv) Clifford Wilson Yates.
(v) Mary Belle Elizabeth Yates.

The Family of MARGARET MAY JANET WILSON and REUBEN ARTEMUS BOWMAN.

- (i) Dorothy May Bowman, married Louis Deere.
(ii) George Raymond Bowman, married Catherine Deere.
(iii) Lester Wilson Bowman, married Minnie Lander.
(iv) Glenn Eldon Bowman.
(v) Farley Bowman.
(vi) Ruby Marie Bowman.

The Family of DOROTHY MAY BOWMAN and LOUIS DEERE.

- (1) Vyrlee Ann Deere. (2) Eva Jeane Deere.
(3) Beverley June Deere.

The Family of GEORGE RAYMOND BOWMAN and CATHERINE DEERE.

- (1) Chrystal Ray Bowman. (3) Shirley Lou Bowman.
(2) Keith Wilson Bowman. (4) Sharon Joy Bowman.

The Family of LESTER WILSON BOWMAN and MINNIE LANDER.

- (1) Myrlen Bowman.

The Family of DANIEL JAMES HATTIE and SARAH JANET SWEET.

- (1) Clarice Myrtle Hattie, married Alfred Cowen Whittemore.
(2) Rose Catherine Hattie.
(3) Ida Mae Hattie, married Charles Herbert Taylor.

The Family of CLARICE MYRTLE HATTIE and ALFRED COWEN WHITTEMORE.

- (i) Donald George Whittemore.

IV

The Family of ALEXANDER HATTIE and ELIZABETH DEWAR.

- (a) Janet Hattie, married Alexander John Hattie.

The Family of JANET HATTIE and ALEXANDER JOHN HATTIE.

- (1) Elizabeth Ann Hattie, married Harvey Kinney (no issue).
- (2) Catherine Jane Eveline Hattie, married Alexander Campbell Cameron
- (3) Minnie Isabella May Hattie, married George Arthur Nichols.
- (4) George William McDonald McHattie, married Alma Lorraine Sweet.
- (5) Louise Janet Hattie, married Roland George Dwight Richardson.
- (6) Alexander Wendell McHattie.

The Family of CATHERINE JANE EVELINE HATTIE and ALEXANDER CAMPBELL CAMERON.

- | | |
|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| (i) Alexander Cameron. | (iii) Duncan Leroy Cameron. |
| (ii) Janet Isabel May Cameron. | (iv) Robert Roland Cameron. |
| (v) William Harvey Cameron. | |

The Family of MINNIE ISABELLA HATTIE and GEORGE ARTHUR NICHOLS.

- | | |
|--------------------------------|------------------------------|
| (i) Charles Watson Nichols. | (v) George Henry Nichols. |
| (ii) Winnona Isabell Nichols. | (vi) James Theodore Nichols. |
| (iii) Alexander McKay Nichols. | (vii) Wendell Nichols. |
| (iv) Fannie Jean Nichols, | (viii) Wilfred H. Nichols. |
| married Robert I. Grant. | (ix) Alma Elizabeth Nichols. |
| (x) Clifford Nichols. | |

The Family of FANNIE JEAN NICHOLS and ROBERT I. GRANT.

- | | |
|---------------------------|--------------------------|
| (1) Charles Robert Grant. | (2) George Gerald Grant. |
|---------------------------|--------------------------|

The Family of GEORGE WILLIAM McDONALD McHATTIE and ALMA LORRAINE SWEET.

- | | |
|----------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| (i) Louise Isabell McHattie. | (iv) Stubbett William McHattie |
| (ii) Alexander Wendell McHattie. | (v) Bertha Sweet McHattie. |
| (iii) Roland George McHattie. | (vi) Charles Burton McHattie. |

The Family of LOUISE JANET HATTIE and ROLAND GEORGE DWIGHT RICHARDSON.

- (i) George Wendell Richardson.

VI

The Family of CATHERINE HATTIE and GEORGE REID.

- (a) William Reid, married Emma Cox.
- (b) James Hattie Reid, married Agnes Bell Cameron.
- (c) Isabella Janet Reid, married Robert Watters.
- (d) Elizabeth Hattie Reid, married John Daniel Hattie.

The Family of WILLIAM REID and EMMA COX.

- (1) George Reid.
- (2) Arabella Reid.

The Family of JAMES HATTIE REID and AGNES BELL CAMERON.

- (1) Catherine M. Reid.
- (2) Christy Ann Reid, married Gordon G. Barclay (no issue).
- (3) Hugh Hattie Reid, married Jennie McMillan.
- (4) Annie Cameron Reid.
- (5) Dellah Reid.

The Family of HUGH HATTIE REID and JENNIE McMILLAN.

- (i) James McMillan Reid, married Ethel Fraser.
- (ii) Alfred Cameron Reid.
- (iii) Calder Reid.
- (iv) Evelyn May Reid.
- (v) Fraser Reid.

The Family of ISABELLA JANET REID and ROBERT WATTERS

- (1) George Thomas Watters.
- (2) Alexander Cameron Watters.
- (3) James Thomas Watters.
- (4) Irene Johnson Watters, married Wilbert Augustus Parsons.
- (5) William Watters.
- (6) Mary Alice Watters, married Thomas Allen Cuthbertson.
- (7) John Robert Watters.
- (8) Edna Isabella Watters.
- (9) Lester Clyde Watters, married Rose Catherine McHale.

The Family of IRENE JOHNSON WATTERS and WILBERT AUGUSTUS PARSONS.

- (i) Walter Clyde Parsons, married Abina Elizabeth Buchwald.
- (ii) Edna Isabel Parsons, married Naum Winfield Gibbel.

The Family of EDNA ISABEL PARSONS and NAUM WINFIELD GIBBEL.

- (1) Bruce Naum Gibbel.
- (2) Mary Janet Gibbel.

The Family of MARY ALICE WATTERS and THOMAS ALLEN CUTHBERTSON.

- (i) Jeanette Alicia Cuthbertson.
- (ii) Ruth Irene Cuthbertson.
- (iii) Anna Elizabeth Cuthbertson.

The Family of LESTER CLYDE WATTERS and ROSE CATHERINE
McHALE.

- (i) Donald Lester Watters.
- (ii) Harry Robert Watters.
- (iii) Edwin Gordon Watters.

The Family of ELIZABETH HATTIE REID and JOHN DANIEL
HATTIE.

- (1) Catherine Margaret Hattie.
- (2) Alexander George Hattie.
- (3) Janet Hattie.
- (4) James William Hattie, married Margaret Jean Robertson.
- (5) Isabelle May Hattie.
- (6) John Cameron Hattie.

The Family of JAMES WILLIAM HATTIE and MARGARET
JEAN ROBERTSON.

- (i) John Daniel Hattie.
- (ii) Elizabeth Frances Hattie.

VIII

The Family of JAMES HATTIE and NANCY CAMERON

- (a) William Angus Hattie, married Mary Bell Cameron.
- (b) George Hattie, married Ethel Malloy (no issue).
- (c) Hugh Archibald Hattie, married Katherine Cumming Polson.
- (d) Alexander Dougall Hattie, married Mary Bell Cameron.
- (e) John Daniel Hattie, married Flora Ann Cameron.

The Family of WILLIAM ANGUS HATTIE and MARY BELL
CAMERON.

- (1) James Newton Hattie, married Hilda Macphie.
- (2) Sadie Florence Hattie, married Archibald Thompson.
- (3) Duncan Lawrence Hattie.
- (4) Annie May Hattie, married Everett MacKay.
- (5) John Hugh Hattie.
- (6) Catharine Ellen Hattie.
- (7) Caroline Pearl Hattie, married Elwyn Porter.

The Family of JAMES NEWTON HATTIE and HILDA MACPHIE.

- (i) William Macphie Hattie.
- (ii) Elizabeth May Hattie.

The Family of SADIE FLORENCE HATTIE and ARCHIBALD THOMPSON.

- | | |
|-------------------------------|------------------------------|
| (i) James Thompson. | (v) Marguerite Thompson. |
| (ii) Violet Thompson. | (vi) Lawrence Thompson. |
| (iii) Grant Thompson. | (vii) Wallace Thompson. |
| (iv) William Hattie Thompson. | (viii) John Milton Thompson. |

The Family of ANNIE MAY HATTIE and EVERETT MACKAY.

- (i) Daniel Gilbert MacKay.

The Family of CAROLINE PEARL HATTIE and ELWYN PORTER.

- | | |
|------------------------------|----------------------------|
| (i) Elwyn Cameron Porter. | (ii) William Avard Porter. |
| (iii) Caroline Pearl Porter. | (iv) Dorothy Ellen Porter. |

The Family of HUGH ARCHIBALD HATTIE and CATHERINE CUMMING POLSON.

- (1) Annie Christina Hattie, married Edward Franklyn Lordly.
- (2) Margaret Bell Hattie, married William Nathaniel Rogers.
- (3) James Dwight Hattie, married Gladys McEachern.
- (4) John William Hattie, married Bertha Gormley.
- (5) Edison Bean Hattie, married Marion Suzanne Fowler.
- (6) Robert Archibald Hattie.

The Family of MARGARET BELL HATTIE and WILLIAM NATHANIEL ROGERS.

- (i) Will Rogers.

THE FAMILY of EDISON BEAN HATTIE and MARION SUZANNE FOWLER.

- (i) Margaret Anne Hattie.

The Family of ALEXANDER DOUGALL HATTIE and MARY BELL CAMERON.

- | | |
|----------------------------------|----------------------------|
| (1) James Alexander Hattie. | (5) Ethel Irene Hattie. |
| (2) Catherine Hattie. | (6) George Elmer Hattie. |
| (3) William Hugh Russell Hattie. | (7) Mary Catherine Hattie. |
| (4) Margaret Christena Hattie. | (8) Donald Hattie. |

The Family of JOHN DANIEL HATTIE and FLORA CAMERON.

- (1) Anna Viola Hattie, married Henry A. Archibald.
- (2) Sarah May Hattie, married Hugh Marshall Porter.
- (3) Carrie Ellen Hattie, married Russell MacLaughlin.
- (4) William Hugh Ferris Hattie.
- (5) Margaret Erma Bell Hattie.
- (6) Florence Arlington Hattie.

The Family of ANNA VIOLA HATTIE and HENRY A. ARCHIBALD.

- (i) Anne Wilema Archibald.
- (ii) Isaac Dougal Archibald.

The Family of SARAH MAY HATTIE and HUGH MARSHALL PORTER.

- (i) John Hugh Porter.

The Family of CARRIE ELLEN HATTIE and RUSSELL MACLAUGHLIN.

- (i) Herbert Russell MacLaughlin.
- (ii) Elizabeth Ann MacLaughlin.
- (iii) Douglas Hugh Franklyn MacLaughlin.
- (iv) John Dan MacLaughlin.

IX

The Family of JOHN HATTIE and ESTHER CHRISTIE.

- (a) Nancy Hattie.
- (b) William Robert Hattie, married Annie Cordy.
- (c) Janet Hattie, married Thomas William Johnson (no issue)
- (d) Elizabeth Maude Hattie, married Adoniram Judson Hattie (no issue.)
- (e) Isabella Hattie.

The Family of WILLIAM ROBERT HATTIE and ANNIE CORDY.

- (1) Ethel Esther Hattie, married Herbert Clyde Lewis.
- (2) John Roy Hattie.
- (3) Arthur Scott Hattie.
- (4) Ada Bella Hattie, married Howard Arlie Tyler.
- (5) Janet Hattie.

The Family of ETHEL ESTHER HATTIE and HERBERT CLYDE LEWIS.

- (i) Donald Robert Lewis.

XII

The Family of GEORGE HATTIE and AGNES McKEAN.

- (a) Janet Hattie, married Howard Murray (no issue)
- (b) James Bayne Hattie, married Fanny Alexandra Mylius.
- (c) Ella Catherine Hattie, died in infancy.
- (d) William Harop Hattie, married Eva Merkel Grant.
- (e) Robert McConnell Hattie, married Florence Daisy Gue.

The Family of JAMES BAYNE HATTIE and FANNY ALEXANDRA MYLIUS.

- (1) Agnes Freda Hattie, married Alva Henderson.
- (2) Edna Gue Hattie.
- (3) George Hattie, married Mary Ann Chase.

The Family of AGNES FREDA HATTIE and ALVA HENDERSON.

- (i) Jamesie Mylius Henderson.
- (ii) Frances Azalia Henderson.
- (iii) Betty Gene Henderson.

The Family of WILLIAM HAROP HATTIE and EVA MERKEL GRANT.

- (1) Marjorie Elizabeth Agnes Hattie, married Charles Wallace Moffatt.
- (2) John Stewart Hattie.
- (3) Murray Grant Sinclair Hattie.

The Family of MARJORIE ELIZABETH AGNES HATTIE and CHARLES WALLACE MOFFATT.

- (i) Helen Isabel Grant Moffatt, died in infancy.

The Family of ROBERT McCONNELL HATTIE and FLORENCE DAISY GUE.

- (1) Agnes McKean Hattie.
- (2) Mary Edith Guion Hattie.
- (3) Rudd Gue Hattie.

CHAPTER III

JANE HATTIE AND HER DESCENDANTS

JANE HATTIE, the second of the pioneer Alexander Hattie's family, was born at Barney's River, December 23, 1793. On December 6, 1910, she married John Chisholm (b. June 4, 1787), eldest son of Donald Chisholm, of Upper Hopewell.

The elder Chisholm was an ex-soldier who had served on the British side in the American revolutionary war and appeared among the list of grantees at West Branch and other places on the East River of Pictou, December 18, 1797. He was from Strathglass in Scotland, and while originally a Roman Catholic, had embraced Presbyterianism. St. Columba's Church, Hopewell, was built on a lot which was once part of his farm.

John Chisholm was for some time Deputy Sheriff of Pictou County, but he was also in the provision business¹ and incidentally was agent of the Company which operated the Albion Coal Mine at Stellarton for the buying of their horses. He was a man who shared the devoutness that was characteristic of his wife's family, and family worship was a much honored institution in his household. When he was away from home it was not neglected, for then one of the sons "took the books." He died June 7, 1851, and his wife died May 8, 1845.

The family homestead was at Riverton (or Fish Pools, as it was known in the early days), where the six children of John Chisholm and Jane Hattie were born. The original home with additions made from time to time was occupied by successive generations until September, 1934, when it was unfortunately destroyed by fire.

(I) ALEXANDER CHISHOLM.

Alexander Chisholm, the eldest son, was born October 15, 1812, and died July 14, 1897. He married Agnes Grant, of

¹ See Addenda.

French River, September 30, 1847, who died February 12, 1905, in her eighty-third year. Of their family, Jane, born September 15, 1848, did not marry; she died October 21, 1930. John Daniel was born June 19, 1852, and on November 22, 1876, married Matilda Ellen McDonald, daughter of John McDonald, of Avondale, and resided on the old homestead at Riverton. He is still living at this writing, but she died September 1, 1933, at the old Chisholm farm to which she came as a bride nearly fifty-years before. Mary Elizabeth, the youngest of this family, was born June 1, 1856, and married John Corkill, October 6, 1906, who died in 1911, leaving no children, after which she lived with her brother, John Daniel Chisholm, on the old homestead.

Of John Daniel Chisholm's family, Mary Elizabeth, born in 1877, died the next year. Alexander Grant was born March 5, 1882. He is a conductor on the Canadian National Railways and resides at Stellarton. On October 31, 1906, he was married by Rev. G. Ernest Forbes to Jessie Catharine Fraser (d. March 1, 1934), of Abercrombie, Pictou County, and has two children, namely: Sarah Mitchell Fraser, born March 8, 1910, and Donald Grant, born January 7, 1919. He is an elder in First Presbyterian Church, Stellarton. Evan Kennedy Chisholm (born May 11, 1887) farmed his great-grandfather's farm at Riverton prior to his death on May 13, 1934. His wife, Annie Irene McKeen, was the youngest daughter of Isaac B. McKeen, of Mabou, and Mary Elizabeth McDonald, of Avondale. They were married September 30, 1925, at Pictou, N. S., by Rev. Dr. Frank Baird. One daughter, Maragaret Irene, was born to them March 15, 1929. As stated above John Daniel Chisholm lived in the ancestral home at Riverton. The modest pioneer house of his grandfather, by successive additions, became in time a house of fourteen rooms. The old place, after a history of more than one hundred and twenty-five years, was destroyed by fire¹ September 2, 1934. The blaze, started by a spark on the roof, could not be brought under control, even with the aid of the Stellarton fire department and the assistance of neighbours who lent willing hands in forming a bucket brigade. Fortunately the large barn was not involved, and the furniture and valuables in the house were salvaged. Only a few days before the fire the house had been newly painted and papered.

See Addenda.

(II) DONALD CHISHOLM.

Donald Chisholm, the second son of Jane Hattie and John Chisholm, was born October 9, 1814, and died at Oxford, Cumberland County, N. S., in 1885. He served as a carriage builder in Pictou town, but about 1840 opened up in business for himself at the Potteries, New Glasgow. He lived there until 1884, when, in failing health, he moved to Oxford, Cumberland County, N. S., with his wife and youngest son. His wife was Martha Mitchell, daughter of Rev. John Mitchell, the first Presbyterian minister at River John. They were married by Rev. John MacKinlay, in 1841. All their children were born at New Glasgow. Wallace, the first of the family, was born in 1842, but lived only a year. Emma (b. 1844; d. 1891) married Capt. William Meikle (d. 1916) and had two children, George and Martha Theodosia. Peter McGregor Chisholm, the third member of this family, was born in 1847. He was a millwright by trade. He married Harriet Turnbull, of New Glasgow, and about 1882 moved to California. Two daughters were born to them, one of whom lives now in Oregon. George Walker Chisholm (b. 1853; d. Aug. 19, 1929) was an engineer. In 1901 he married Elsie Dobson, of Oxford, N. S. Their children, Donald Ralph, Emma Maud and Myrtle Martha, live in Lowell, Mass. The first named of these on September 27, 1934, married Doris Ione Taylor, the last named having married Frank Crooker in February, 1930. Samuel F. J., the fifth child of Donald Chisholm, was born in 1862 and died of diphtheria in his sixteenth year. The youngest of Donald Chisholm's family, Daniel Hattie, was a millwright and worked in Restigouche, N. B., as well as in Cumberland County and at The Crow's Nest in Guysborough County, N. S. He was an excellent musician and from his father inherited the cello which had been made in 1792 by the bachelor pioneer William Hattie, of Avondale. He did not marry. In 1933 he died at Trenton, N. S.

(III) CATHARINE CHISHOLM.

Catharine Chisholm (b. April 13, 1817), daughter of Jane Hattie and Donald Chisholm, married Donald Fraser, October 28, 1846. Their family consisted of (a) Isaac, who was killed in California by a fall; (b) Maria; (c) Jane Hattie; (d) Elizabeth,¹ deceased; (e) Christy, also deceased; (f) John Alexander, who moved to Lethbridge, Alberta; (g) Martha.¹

¹ See Addenda.

(IV) WILLIAM CHISHOLM

William Chisholm (b. July 3, 1819), the fourth of the family of Jane Hattie and John Chisholm, was a carriage builder and for a time lived in Mabou, Inverness County, N. S., where he married a Miss Smith. After his marriage he moved to Cross Roads St. Mary's, now known as Aspen, in Guysborough County, where he engaged successfully in business as a carriage builder for a time. Later he moved to New Glasgow where he continued in the same business. There were eight children by this marriage, as follows: John Lambert, who as a young man went to Chicago, where he engaged in the hotel business; Julia Jane, who married a Mr. Fee and lives in California; Mary Elizabeth and George, who were printers, and in their earlier years as such worked in the *Eastern Chronicle* printery at New Glasgow, and afterwards, taking their parents with them, moved to Boston, where they all died; Margaret Bell, who married a Mr. Drysdale and lived, first in Montreal and later in Vancouver; James Daniel, who was a plumber, moved to the United States and died there, leaving a wife and family of several children; Emma Alice, who did not marry and made her home with her sister Mrs. Fee (Julia Jane) in California.

(V) ELIZABETH CHISHOLM

Elizabeth Chisholm (b. Sept. 15, 1821; d. Dec. 1898) was unmarried and lived with her sister Margaret at Westville.

(VI) MARGARET CHISHOLM

Margaret Chisholm (born April 13, 1824; died in 1907) married John Alexander Falconer, a carpenter, who lived once at the Albion Mines and later moved to Westville, where for many years he was employed by the Acadia Coal Company. The marriage took place July 8, 1847. They had four children, one of whom, Alexander Daniel Falconer, born in 1853, died at five years of age.

John Alexander Falconer, above mentioned, being a descendant of the pioneer Alexander Falconer who settled near Hopewell in the early days, was a first cousin of Rev. Dr. J. A. Falconer, father of Sir Robert Falconer, one-time President of

the University of Toronto, and of Rev. Prof. J. W. Falconer, D.D., of Pine Hill Divinity Hall.

The eldest of the family of Margaret Chisholm and John Alexander Falconer, Jane Ann Falconer, was born in August, 1847, and married John Fraser, October 31, 1866; they lived in Westville, N. S., where she died. They had two children, Charles Edwin (b. Aug. 1867) and Margaret Jane (b. Feb. 13, 1873). Charles Edwin Fraser married a Miss Walker, of New Glasgow, and has a family of four children; this family lives in the West. Margaret Jane Fraser married A. C. Church and resides at Eureka, N. S. John William Falconer, born in 1849, married Janet Walker MacElvie; they had one child who died in infancy; he died Dec. 25, 1872, at Hopewell, where he made his home.

Elizabeth Catherine Falconer, born Oct. 29, 1862, married John S. Wilkes, July 27, 1881. Mr. Wilkes was joint manager with J. W. Sutherland and Walter Sutherland of a coal mine at Coalburn, Pictou County, and in 1901 was killed, along with them, when dynamite, which was thawing out in the office, exploded.

Lillian Falconer Wilkes, first of the family of Elizabeth Catherine Falconer and John S. Wilkes, was born at Westville, N. S., on July 16, 1882. The early years of her life were spent in Youngstown and Warren, Ohio, where the family then resided. On June 21, 1905, she married William Thomas Bruce MacDonald, a valued employee of the Acadia Coal Co., at Thorburn, where the family now reside. She died on August 8, 1928. They had a family of three: John Wilkes, Elizabeth Pearl and Lillian Isobel.

Rev. John Wilkes MacDonald, eldest of the family of Lillian Falconer Wilkes and William Thomas Bruce MacDonald, was born at Coalburn, N. S., July 29, 1906. He graduated from McGill University, Montreal, with the degree of B. A. and received his theological training at Montreal Presbyterian College. His first congregation was at Springville, N. S. Then he received a call from Bass River, N. B., and is now at Sussex, N. B., as minister of the Presbyterian Church there. He married Edith Love, of Montreal; they have two children: John Bruce, born at New Glasgow, Oct. 13, 1933, and Lillian Helen, born at Sussex, April 7, 1936.

1 See Addenda.

Elizabeth Pearl, second of the family of Lillian Falconer Wilkes and William Thomas Bruce MacDonald, was born at Coalburn, April 19, 1908, and has been a teacher in the public schools for the last five years.

Lillian Isobel, second daughter of Lillian Falconer Wilkes and William Thomas Bruce MacDonald, was born Dec. 2, 1913. Since her mother's death in 1928 she has kept house for her father.

John William Wilkes, second of the family of Elizabeth Catherine Falconer and John S. Wilkes, was born in Westville on August 6, 1884. On Oct. 16, 1913, he married Georgia MacKay, of Coalburn, a trained nurse. He is now Assistant Superintendent of a shipyard in Port Colborne, Ontario. Three children have been born to them: John William, born Sept. 12, 1914; Mary MacKay, May 23, 1921; and Elizabeth Margaret MacIntosh, Oct. 6, 1922.

Robert Whitehead Wilkes, third of the family of Elizabeth Falconer and John S. Wilkes, was born in Youngstown, Ohio, on August 1, 1886. He married Minnie Clish, of Stellarton, and they had one child, Marjorie Taft, born Nov. 12, 1916. Robert W. Wilkes has been employed with the Nova Scotia Steel & Coal Co., at Trenton, N. S., for the past thirty years. His wife passed away in July, 1931.

Frederick Watson Wilkes, fourth of the family of Elizabeth Catherine Falconer and John S. Wilkes, was born in Warren, Ohio, October 10, 1889, and was killed in an explosion at Coalburn, N. S., in 1905.

Henry Boag Wilkes, fifth of the family of Elizabeth Catherine Falconer and John S. Wilkes, was born at Warren, Ohio, Nov. 30, 1891. He married Jessie Elizabeth MacMillan, of New Glasgow, where he is now district manager for the Crown Insurance Co. They have one son, John MacMillan, born at New Glasgow, February 26, 1923.

Margaret Mair Wilkes, sixth of the family of Elizabeth Catherine Falconer and John S. Wilkes, was born at Westville, June 2, 1895. She was for several years employed as stenographer for the firms of R. MacGregor & Sons, Ltd., and Thompson & Sutherland, Ltd., and on Sept. 22, 1920, married Ernest George Irish, of Afton, Antigonish Co., a prominent business man of Pictou, N. S., and a member of the firm of MacKenzie, Irish

and MacDonald, Ltd., wholesale grocers and millers in Pictou. Mr. Irish is prominent in politics and has been the President of the Conservative Association for West Pictou for the last eight years. Two children have been born to them: Jean Isobel, born at Pictou, February 7, 1921, and Marion Elizabeth, November, 20, 1926.

Sarah MacElvie Wilkes, seventh of the family of Elizabeth Catherine Falconer and John S. Wilkes, was born in Westville, N. S., August 14, 1897. She married Brian Dunbar MacKnight, an accountant with the Nova Scotia Steel & Coal Co., at Trenton. They have five children, born as follows: Ralph Dunbar, Sept. 28, 1921; Shirley Elizabeth, Feb. 23, 1924; Marguerite Thelma, Feb. 23, 1927; Donald Wilkes, June 3, 1930; Robert Henry, January 26, 1934. They reside at New Glasgow, N. S.

Warren Wilkes, eighth and last of the family of Elizabeth Catherine Falconer and John S. Wilkes, was born at Westville, Oct. 21, 1899, and died at the age of three months.

THE GENEALOGICAL TABLE

The Family of JANE HATTIE and JOHN CHISHOLM.

- I ALEXANDER CHISHOLM, married AGNES GRANT.
- II DONALD CHISHOLM, married MARTHA MITCHELL.
- III CATHERINE CHISHOLM, married DONALD FRASER.
- IV WILLIAM CHISHOLM, married MARY JANE SMITH.
- V ELIZABETH CHISHOLM.
- VI MARGARET CHISHOLM, married JOHN ALEXANDER FALCONER.

I

The Family of ALEXANDER CHISHOLM and AGNES GRANT.

- (a) Jane Chisholm.
- (b) John Daniel Chisholm, married Matilda Ellen McDonald.
- (c) Mary Elizabeth Chisholm, married John Corkill (no issue).

The Family of JOHN DANIEL CHISHOLM and MATILDA ELLEN
McDONALD.

- (1) Mary Elizabeth Chisholm.
- (2) Alexander Grant Chisholm, married Jessie Catherine Fraser.
- (3) Evan Kennedy Chisholm, married Annie Irene McKeen.

The Family of ALEXANDER GRANT CHISHOLM and JESSIE
CATHERINE FRASER.

- (i) Sarah Mitchell Fraser Chisholm.
- (ii) Donald Grant Chisholm.

The Family of EVAN KENNEDY CHISHOLM and ANNIE IRENE
McKEEN.

- (i) Margaret Irene Chisholm.

II

The Family of DONALD CHISHOLM and MARTHA MITCHELL.

- (a) Wallace Chisholm.
- (b) Emma Chisholm, married William Meikle.
- (c) Peter McGregor Chisholm, married Harriet Turnbull.
- (d) George Walker Chisholm, married Elsie Dobson.
- (e) Samuel Fulton Johnston Chisholm.
- (f) Daniel Hattie Chisholm.

The Family of EMMA CHISHOLM and WILLIAM MEIKLE.

- (1) George Meikle.
- (2) Martha Theodosia Meikle.

The Family of PETER MCGREGOR CHISHOLM and HARRIET
TURNBULL

- (1) Daisy Chisholm.
- (2) A daughter.

The Family of GEORGE WALKER CHISHOLM and ELSIE DOBSON.

- (1) Donald Ralph Chisholm, married Doris Ione Taylor.
- (2) Emma Maud Chisholm.
- (3) Myrtle Martha Chisholm, married Frank Crooker.

III

The Family of CATHERINE CHISHOLM and DONALD FRASER.

- | | |
|-------------------------|----------------------------|
| (a) Isaac Fraser. | (e) Christy Fraser |
| (b) Maria Fraser. | (f) John Alexander Fraser, |
| (c) Jane Hattie Fraser. | married a Miss Dunbar. |
| (d) Elizabeth Fraser. | (g) Martha Fraser. |

IV

The Family of WILLIAM CHISHOLM and MARY JANE SMITH.

- (a) John Lambert Chisholm.
- (b) Julia Jane Chisholm, married a Mr. Fee.
- (c) Mary Elizabeth Chisholm.
- (d) George Chisholm.
- (e) Margaret Bell Chisholm, married a Mr. Drysdale.
- (f) James Daniel Chisholm.
- (g) Emma Alice Chisholm.

VI

The Family of MARGARET CHISHOLM and JOHN ALEXANDER FALCONER.

- (a) Jane Ann Falconer, married John Fraser.
- (b) John William Falconer, married Janet Walker McElvie.
- (c) Alexander Daniel Falconer.
- (d) Elizabeth Catherine Falconer, married John S. Wilkes.

The Family of JANE ANN FALCONER and JOHN FRASER.

- (1) Charles Edwin Fraser, married a Miss Walker.
- (2) Margaret Jane Fraser, married A. C. Church.

The Family of ELIZABETH CATHERINE FALCONER and JOHN S. WILKES.

- (1) Lillian Falconer Wilkes, married William Thomas Bruce MacDonald.
- (2) John William Wilkes, married Georgia MacKay.
- (3) Robert Whitehead Wilkes, married Minnie Clish.
- (4) Frederick Watson Wilkes.
- (5) Henry Boag Wilkes, married Jessie Elizabeth MacMillan.
- (6) Margaret Mair Wilkes, married Ernest George Irish.
- (7) Sarah MacElvie Wilkes, married Brian Dunbar MacKnight.
- (8) Warren Wilkes.

The Family of LILLIAN FALCONER WILKES and WILLIAM THOMAS
BRUCE MACDONALD.

- (i) John Wilkes MacDonald, married Edith Love.
- (ii) Elizabeth Pearl MacDonald.
- (iii) Lillian Isobel MacDonald.

The Family of JOHN WILKES MACDONALD and EDITH LOVE.

- (1) John Bruce MacDonald.
- (2) Lillian Helen MacDonald.

The Family of JOHN WILLIAM WILKES and GEORGIA MACKAY.

- (i) John William Wilkes, Jr.
- (ii) Mary MacKay Wilkes.
- (iii) Elizabeth Margaret MacIntosh Wilkes.

The Family of ROBERT WHITEHEAD WILKES and MINNIE CLISH.

- (i) Marjorie Taft Wilkes.

The Family of HENRY BOAG WILKES and JESSIE ELIZABETH
MACMILLAN.

- (i) John MacMillan Wilkes.

The Family of MARGARET MAIR WILKES and ERNEST GEORGE
IRISH.

- (i) Jean Isobel Irish.
- (ii) Marion Elizabeth Irish.

The Family of SARAH MACELVIE WILKES and BRIAN DUNBAR
MACKNIGHT.

- (i) Ralph Dunbar MacKnight.
- (ii) Shirley Elizabeth MacKnight.
- (iii) Marguerite Thelma MacKnight.
- (iv) Donald Wilkes MacKnight.
- (v) Robert Henry MacKnight.

CHAPTER IV

ELIZABETH HATTIE AND HER DESCENDANTS

ELIZABETH HATTIE, fourth of the pioneer's family, was born February 14, 1789. In 1821 she married Thomas McBain, of East River St. Mary's. They lived in the section of the East River country now known as New Town, and had a family of eight, as follows: Catherine, John, Mary Jane, Alexander, Margery, Rebecca, Thomas, and Margaret.

(I) CATHERINE MCBAIN.

The eldest of this family, Catherine, (b. 1822), married Allen Cameron, of East River St. Mary's, and had a family of five—Elizabeth, Thomas, John, Annie and James. Of these, John and James Cameron are unmarried and live on the homestead at East River St. Mary's.

Elizabeth was brought up at her grandfather McBain's and married John Haynes, of Country Harbor. They lived in succession at Sherbrooke, Country Harbor, in the State of Maine, and then at New Haven, Conn., where she died. They had a family of three, namely, William Thomas, John Osborne and Robert.

Thomas Cameron, the second of Catherine's family, married Elizabeth McLean, of The Ceppock, Antigonish County, October 2, 1879. They lived on the old homestead where all their children were born (Louise, September 27, 1880; McLean, December 16, 1881; Samuel Thomas, August 7, 1883; Minnie, April 3, 1889; Albert, May 29, 1899; Neil, February 16, 1892), but moved to White Hill, Pictou County, with their son Albert, and he (Thomas Cameron) died there January 25, 1930.

Of the family of Thomas Cameron and Elizabeth McLean, Louise married John W. McDonald, of Westville, November 20, 1920, and they have one son, Charles, born December 27, 1921. McLean Cameron was killed by a falling tree in California January 16, 1907. Samuel Thomas Cameron married Annabell Inglis, of Lochaber, at Bridgeport, Conn., in July 1915, where three children were born to them, (Irma Louise, April 1916; Neil;

Albert Forbes, March 16, 1924) and where he died in April 1926. Minnie Cameron married George Sparks, of Fox Brook, Pictou County, and they have a family of eight, born as follows: Gordon McLean, January 25, 1911; Mary Elizabeth, May 26, 1912; Neil Samuel, May 11, 1914; Leonard Keith, December 6, 1915; Effie Louise, October 21, 1919; Edith Marie, April 9, 1924; Arthur Clifton, July 7, 1926; George Albert, November 29, 1928.

Albert Cameron married Lucy Jane McDonald (b. April 6, 1905) in 1922 and lives at White Hill, Pictou County, N. S. They have a family of six, born as follows: Samuel Albert, January 29, 1923; Willard McDonald, July 14, 1924; Irwin, June 27, 1926; Dorothy Elizabeth, April 7, 1928; John James, January 19, 1930; Donald McLean, September 17, 1931. Neil Cameron married Effie M. Reid, August 19, 1915; he died March 28, 1918.

Annie Cameron married David Whidden, of Fraser's Brook, and had six children. Of these, Thomas Whidden was overseas in the Great War and had the good fortune to go through that trying experience without injury. On returning after the armistice of 1918, he went to Kirkland Lake, Ontario, where he married; he still lives there. Jennie May Whidden, the second of the family of Annie Cameron and David Whidden, was married by Rev. J. H. Kirk, to Samuel H. Archibald, of Denver, Guysborough County, on May 2, 1914, and their children were born as follows: Alexander David, February 2, 1915; Ethel Caroline, June 2, 1916; William Jordan, November 14, 1918. Ethel Caroline Archibald married Eddie Smith, Dec. 11, 1935. Catherine Whidden was married to William Vincent McLean, by Rev. J. H. Kirk, September 1, 1919; their children were born as follows: Willema Mabel, June 12, 1924; Robert Berton, September 1, 1925; Percy David, January 3, 1929; Agnes May, April 14, 1930; Annie Jean, July 12, 1931.

(II) JOHN MCBAIN.

John McBain, the second of the family of Elizabeth Hattie and Thomas McBain, did not marry. He bought Alexander Fraser's farm, and later Thomas Whidden's farm at Fraser's Brook. On the latter he built a house and spent the remainder of his days there. He took his nephew, William Henry Archibald, to live with him when the latter was a lad. He divided his farm eventually, giving one part to William Henry Archibald and the other part to the latter's son Arthur. He died in 1909.

(III) MARY JANE MCBAIN.

Mary Jane McBain, the third of the family of Elizabeth Hattie and Thomas McBain, was also unmarried and lived on the old homestead. She died in 1910.

(IV) ALEXANDER MCBAIN.

Alexander McBain, fourth of the family of Elizabeth Hattie and Thomas McBain, was born in 1830. When 22 years of age he left home and spent some time in New Brunswick, Maine, Wisconsin and Ontario, engaged there in lumbering, and after an absence of eighteen years, returned and bought the farm near his home now occupied by Vincent McLean. In his old age he sold the farm and spent his last days with his nephew, Thomas Jordain, at Glenelg. He died in 1905.

(V) MARGERY MCBAIN.

Margery McBain, sixth of the family of Elizabeth Hattie and Thomas McBain, was born in 1832. She married Samuel Thomas Archibald. They lived in Sherbrooke, where the following children were born to them: William Henry, George, John, Hugh, Thomas. Samuel Thomas Archibald was a descendant of Samuel Archibald, who was the second of four brothers who removed from Londonderry, North Ireland, to New England about the year 1757, and moving thence to Nova Scotia arrived at Truro, Dec. 13, 1762. This pioneer was born in the year 1719 and was married to Eleanor Taylor (b. 1724) about the year 1743, or about fourteen years before they left Ireland. He was one of the first elders of the Presbyterian congregation of Truro. His death occurred July 15, 1774, at the age of 55 years. His wife, Eleanor Taylor, died May 1, 1781, aged 57 years. Samuel Taylor, Jr., the sixth and youngest son of Samuel Archibald and Eleanor Taylor, was born in the year 1762, shortly before they came to Nova Scotia. He was married to Margaret, the second daughter of Thomas and Janet Archibald, Jan. 13, 1790. She died Jan. 15, 1809, and he was married again to Nancy Clayton, April 18, 1810. About this time he removed to St. Mary's, where he died May 15, 1833. Henry C. Archibald, second son of Samuel and Nancy Archibald, was born May

1, 1813. He was married to Caroline Bradshaw, Jan. 5, 1832. Samuel Thomas, his eldest son, was born Jan. 15, 1834, who as we have seen was married to Margery McBain.

William Henry Archibald, the eldest of this family, married Jane Gunn. They lived at New Town in Guysborough County, and had a family of nine, of whom two, Arthur Neil (first of the name), born July 20, 1882, and Emma May, (born Dec. 17, 1888), died in infancy. Besides these there were, in order, John Thomas, Arthur Neil (second of the name), Margaret Ann, Alexander Daniel, George, Robert Edmund and Ernest.

Of these, John Thomas Archibald graduated from Dalhousie University in 1908 with the degree of B. A. After completing his college course he taught in Sydney, N. S., for one year as Principal of Central School and then for nine years in Sydney Academy. He then moved to Bridgetown, N. S., where he was Principal of the schools for fifteen years, until the time of his death, which took place on Christmas eve, 1933. His wife, whom he married January 4, 1911, was Maude E. Burrows, daughter of James and Olive Burrows, of Truro. Of their children, three were born in Sydney and one in Bridgetown. William James, born October 30, 1912, graduated from Dalhousie in 1932 with the degree of B. A., taking an M. A. degree in 1934. He is now instructor in the Physics laboratory at Dalhousie and has in view further post graduate work. Donald Edison, born April 9, 1915, is now teaching on an A certificate at Clifton, Colchester County, N. S. John Pringle, born October 3, 1917, has entered the banking profession in the employ of the Royal Bank of Canada. Jean Burrows, born September 11, 1919, at Bridgetown, is still at school.

John Thomas Archibald was ordained to the eldership in St. Andrew's Church, Sydney, January 20, 1918, and after removal to Bridgetown was elected to the eldership in the United Church there. While in Sydney he was Superintendent of the Sunday School of St. Andrew's for a number of years. As a citizen he was highly regarded, being a public-spirited man, and a ceaseless community worker; and he was a teacher of inspiration who imbued others with his own enthusiasm for the best things in life. "His value to the community cannot be measured", wrote H. B. Price, Principal of Sir Charles Tupper School, Halifax, a one-time pupil of Mr. Archibald. "He was a powerful

force in the lives of the young people who passed through his hands. For the intangible results of his labors he could never be repaid, though he was wont to remark that any successes achieved by his old pupils were as a reward to himself." In a tribute to his memory, Rev. J. Baxter Warr, of Halifax, wrote: "He was a teacher born and made. Like Arnold of Rugby, he won and held the love and esteem of his pupils. He taught them Latin and Mathematics, but better still, he taught them how to be true men and women. A university man himself, he coveted for his keen students a college education, and made it possible for not a few to receive that equipment. In his love of learning, in his honesty of dealing, in his devotion to truth, and his allegiance to virtue, he was an ideal teacher. I do not think I ever knew a more kindly man. His tenderness was beautiful. His sympathies went out toward multiplied objects of need. How intensely he loved his friends! How charitable he was in his judgments of others!" And Rev. Principal MacKinnon of Pine Hill Divinity Hall wrote: "Nova Scotia has always been very happy in possessing men of exceptional gifts in its schools, and all will agree that Mr. Archibald was outstanding amongst these. During the time that he was principal of the Bridgetown schools a continuous stream of successful students flowed from him to the various universities of the Maritimes and through them to the different professions. Mr. Archibald had pre-eminently the old Scottish dominie's joy in another scholar in the land. He possessed this quality to an unusual degree."

Arthur Neil Archibald, third of the family of William Henry Archibald and Jane Gunn, lives on the old homestead at New Town, where he is engaged in business as a merchant. He married Emma Cameron, of Willowdale, Pictou County. They have eight children, all born at New Town, as follows: Alexander Cecil, May 7, 1913; Margaret Susannah, March 25, 1916; Hugh Daniel, December 7, 1917; Marie Jane, January 14, 1920; Henry Lawrence, Feb. 25, 1922; Elsie Isabel, Nov. 20, 1925; Gertrude Violet, December 30, 1926; Edna Christine, May 26, 1929.

Margaret Ann Archibald, third of the family of William Henry Archibald and Jane Gunn, was married by Rev. J. H. Kirk to Daniel H. Gunn of East River St. Mary's, January 17, 1916. They live now at Scotsburn, Pictou County, where Mr. Gunn has for some years been in the employ of the Rawleigh

Company. They have three children: Robert, who died in infancy; Eldon, born June 20, 1920; Donald James, born November 18, 1923.

Alexander Daniel Archibald, son of William Henry Archibald and Jane Gunn, entered college in 1910. He spent the summer of 1911 in the mission field of Pollet's Cove, Cape Breton, teaching during the week and holding services on Sundays. In 1912 he was appointed to Tabusintac, N. B., and remained there until May 1913, and that summer was in charge of the congregation of Millbank, N. B. In the winter of 1913-14 he was in college again and spent the summer of 1914 in Doaktown, N. B. In the winter of 1914-15 he was again at Dalhousie University until February 6, 1915, when he enlisted in the C. A. M. C. and in a few days went from Halifax overseas. He was granted his B.A. degree *in absentia*. He was sent to the Base Hospital in France in April, 1915, and in June, 1916, was attached to the 25th Battalion for two months. Then he was sent to England and trained for a commission at Crowborough. He joined the 85th Battalion in May, 1917, and was appointed captain in August, 1918. He was wounded in action September 27, 1918, losing a leg. For his military service he was decorated with the Military Cross; also he was mentioned in Sir Douglas Haig's despatches. At Étaples in France in the summer of 1915 he met Mary Graham, of Elmvale, Ontario, a graduate nurse from Western Hospital, Montreal, who had enlisted in the Spring of 1915 and served until April, 1919, in the nursing service overseas. They were married March 12, 1919 at Basingstoke, England, and on their return to Canada went to Ontario to live. Captain Archibald has since then been on the teaching staff of the schools in Belleville, Ontario—since 1925 in the Collegiate and Vocational School of that place. He is an elder in John Street United Church, Belleville, and has been Superintendent of the Sunday School of that congregation for the past eight years. Their two children are: Phillis, born Feb. 23, 1920; Jean, born Dec. 26, 1921.

George Archibald, son of William Henry Archibald and Jane Gunn, is unmarried. He taught school for many years and for a time was a book-keeper in New Glasgow. In early life he had an attack of spinal meningitis, as a result of which he lost the sight of an eye and suffered other sequelae. In 1932 he was compelled to spend some time in hospital. Meantime he has become totally blind. He lives now on the old homestead.

ELIZABETH HATTIE AND HER DESCENDANTS 81

Robert Edmund Archibald, son of William Henry Archibald and Jane Gunn, entered Dalhousie University in the fall of 1917; on January 17, 1918, enlisted in the 10th Siege Battery at Halifax, and went overseas in the following March; he trained as a signaller at Milford Camp, Witley, Surrey, and in the latter part of the following September was sent to France. The war was now drawing to a close, but the war experiences of the next month and a half with the 16th Battery, Second Division, while short, were sharp. They had considerable shell fire at Marquetot, Estum, Fechain and Douchy. On going up the line he was deeply impressed by the destruction of Arras. He was at Mons when the armistice was signed and after that went to Germany with the army of occupation, for which the Second Division was selected. On December 13, 1918, they crossed the Rhine and were inspected by General Sir Arthur Currie. In February he returned to Belgium. There he contracted influenza and was sent to a hospital in Namur from which he was transferred to Orpington Hospital outside of London, England, after which he spent some time in camp in Wales. Returning home he was discharged May 29, 1919. He then returned to the University and completed his medical course in 1925. After practising in Melrose, Guysborough County, until December, 1929, he took a short course in Public Health in Lansing, Michigan, U. S. A., with the State Health Department. In May, 1930, he joined the staff of the Massachusetts Public Health Department, and in 1932-33 had leave of absence to attend a course in Public Health at Harvard University. He is still connected with the Massachusetts Health Department and resides at Lynn. While at Melrose Dr. Archibald married Ethel Grant, July 28, 1926. They have no children.

Ernest Archibald, the youngest of the family of William Henry Archibald and Jane Gunn, lives with his mother and brother George on the old homestead.

George James Archibald, son of Margery McBain and Samuel Thomas Archibald, was born Oct. 8, 1862; he married Elsa Ann Rood (b. Oct. 21, 1865; d. March 15, 1931) on Feb. 26, 1889; and died Feb. 23, 1895. Samuel Allen Archibald, their son, born March 5, 1890, married Olla Florence Dow, June 1, 1915; he died Jan. 15, 1933; they had one child, George Allen, who was

born January 24, 1917, and died December 2, 1931. The second of their family, Estella Rood, born January 3, 1892, married William Morton Little, March 30, 1913, and children were born as follows: Madeleine, October 2, 1914; Margery, April 18, 1916; Muriel, December 13, 1917; Martha, November 22, 1922. The third of the family, Margery McBain Archibald, born March 22, 1894, married Ira Folsom Gould, September 4, 1917; their one child, Madeleine, was born October 2, 1918. Mrs. Elsa Ann Archibald, widow of George James Archibald, married Alexander Gunn on January 24, 1899, and there was one child born of this marriage, namely, Irving Elmer Gunn, (b. May 25, 1900) who on April 24, 1930, married Lenore Diamond.

Thomas Alexander Archibald, third of the family of Margery McBain and Samuel Thomas Archibald, was born on March 28, 1859, at East River St. Mary's. In 1882 he went to the United States where he became a blacksmith and engaged in that vocation at Lunenburg, Mass. On October 8, 1884, he married Etta Sarah Kidder, of New Hampshire. They had a family of four, namely, Margery Almira, Evelyn Colburn, Mildred Mary, and Beatrice. Margery Almira, born March 14, 1887, was for a time a teacher, until October 8, 1908, she married Arthur Crawford Cook, of Lunenburg, Mass.; they have three children: Archibald Baxter, born Aug. 6, 1909; Lloyd Alonzo, born March 19, 1916; Wallace McBain, born October 17, 1918. Evelyn Colburn, born November 23, 1891, became a nurse; she died December 29, 1918. Mildred Mary, born December 5, 1896, has, since her mother's death, August 17, 1932, kept house for her father. Beatrice, born November 28, 1898, married George Stanley Wells, of Shirley, Mass., a salesman, June 18, 1924; they have one son, Robert Archibald, born November 24, 1926.

(VI) REBECCA MCBAIN.

Rebecca McBain, seventh of the family of Elizabeth Hattie and Thomas McBain, (b. 1835), married William Jordain, a farmer. They lived first at East River St. Mary's and then at Glenelg. Their family consisted of: Archibald,¹ Margaret Belle,¹ Thomas, William. Of these, Thomas Jordain, (b. 1861), married Maria Smith in July, 1890. He died March 7, 1906. Five children were born to them, viz.: Margaret Belle, November 20, 1891;

¹ See Addenda.

ELIZABETH HATTIE AND HER DESCENDANTS 83

Myrtle, March 4, 1894; Elizabeth, April 13, 1899; Lottie, February 20, 1903; Ernest, February 10, 1897. Myrtle Jordain married Kenneth McDonald; they lived at Westville, N. S., where he met a tragic death, leaving her with four children: Ethel, Archibald, Annie, and Muriel. Elizabeth married Floyd Ferguson; their children are: Harold and Beatrice, besides two who died in infancy. Lottie married Charles Hale, of Westville, and has two children, Elmer and Lucy.

(VII) THOMAS FRASER MCBAIN

Thomas Fraser McBain, born 1837, seventh of the family of Elizabeth Hattie and Thomas McBain, was one of three sons in this family and the only one of the three to marry. He learned the trade of a carpenter with his uncle James Hattie. Later he came into possession of the old homestead and in 1864 married Mary Norton. His family consisted of the following: John Thomas, born July 14, 1865; Mary Ann, born February 18, 1867; Elizabeth Margaret, born Oct. 31, 1869; William Stewart, born Feb. 28, 1872, who died at ten years of age from appendicitis; Catherine Rebecca, born April 21, 1875; Margery, born June 28, 1877, and died in her sixteenth year; Emma Blanch, born June 22, 1880; Isabel, born March 21, 1886, and died in her twentieth year; and Willena, born July 23, 1883.

Of this family, Thomas and Emma live on the old homestead at New Town and keep the post office there.

Mary Ann McBain, second of the family of Thomas Fraser McBain and Mary Norton, married W. C. Archibald, of Glenelg. They had a son who died in his seventeenth year. After her death Mr. Archibald married a Miss Eadie and by her had a family of five children, namely, Stirling, Harry, Pearl, Violet and Isabel.

Elizabeth Margaret McBain, third of the family of Thomas Fraser McBain and Mary Norton, was a school teacher. She married John Fenton, of Country Harbor. Her death took place in 1894. Their family consisted of Annie Maria and Elizabeth Charlotte. The former married David J. Archibald, of Stillwater, Guysborough County, and had a family of six, namely, Margaret Irene, Helen Elizabeth, Barbara Grace, Charles Edwin, Douglas, and John Fraser. Elizabeth Charlotte Fenton married

Alexander Fisher Archibald, who is a grandson of Janet Hattie and David McKeen. They were married December 24, 1913, by their mutual relative, Rev. J. H. Kirk, this being the first marriage performed by Mr. Kirk after the beginning of his pastorate of the congregations of Glenelg and East River St. Mary's. He conducts a lumber mill at Denver, Guysborough County. Twelve children¹ were born of this marriage, namely, Joseph Fenton, Clarence Fisher, Vera Blanch, Frank Howard, Isabel, Hazel Margaret, Robert Tedford, Muriel Hattie, John, Ruth Evyline, Eldon Leroy, and Raymond Clayton. These children are descendants of our pioneers both through Elizabeth and Janet, the latter being the youngest of their family. Ruth Evyline Archibald was one of the children who unveiled the monument to the pioneers October 9, 1935, an account of which event appears in Appendix "F".

Willena Stewart McBain, eighth of the family, married William A. MacDonald, of Stillwater, Guysborough County. He died in 1922 leaving his widow with the following children: Alexander James, John McBain, Anna Lois, William Campbell, Emma Blanche, Thomas Chalmers, Victor Milton Purdy, Russell Lowell, Mary Caroline and Walter Fraser. The eldest of these at the time of his father's death was fifteen years of age. Of these, all are at this writing with their mother, excepting Russell Lowell and Anna Lois. The former makes his home with his uncle, John Thomas McBain, postmaster of New Town, and Anna Lois is a nurse on the staff of the Victoria General Hospital at Halifax.

(VIII) MARGARET MCBAIN.

Margaret McBain,² eighth of the family of Elizabeth Hattie and Thomas McBain, married Daniel Kennedy, of Sunny Brae. After living for a time at Sherbrooke they moved to a farm at Sunny Brae, where they spent about fifteen years, and then moved to Eureka, California, where they spent the remainder of their lives. They had a family of three, namely, Elizabeth, John MacMillan and Thomas, the first two born in Sherbrooke and the last named in Sunny Brae. Elizabeth married John D. Fraser and had four children: Harvey Howard, Daniel William, Ethel May and Harold Scott. John D. Fraser died in 1929 at age 64.

¹ See page 203.

² See Addenda.

THE GENEALOGICAL TABLE

The Family of ELIZABETH HATTIE and THOMAS MCBAIN.

- I CATHERINE MCBAIN, married ALLEN CAMERON.
- II JOHN MCBAIN.
- III MARY JANE MCBAIN.
- IV ALEXANDER MCBAIN.
- V MARGERY MCBAIN, married SAMUEL THOMAS ARCHIBALD.
- VI REBECCA MCBAIN, married WILLIAM JORDAIN.
- VII THOMAS FRASER MCBAIN, married MARY NORTON.
- VIII MARGARET MCBAIN, married DANIEL KENNEDY.

I

The Family of CATHERINE MCBAIN and ALLEN CAMERON.

- (a) Elizabeth Cameron, married John Haynes.
- (b) Thomas Cameron, married Elizabeth McLean.
- (c) John Cameron.
- (d) Annie Cameron, married David Whidden.
- (e) James Cameron.

The Family of ELIZABETH CAMERON and JOHN HAYNES.

- (1) William Thomas Haynes. (2) John Osborne Haynes.
- (3) Robert Haynes.

The Family of THOMAS CAMERON and ELIZABETH MCLEAN.

- (1) Louise Cameron, married John W. McDonald.
- (2) McLean Cameron.
- (3) Samuel Thomas Cameron, married Annabell Inglis.
- (4) Minnie Cameron, married George Sparks.
- (5) Albert Cameron, married Lucy Jane McDonald.
- (6) Neil Cameron, married Effie M. Reid.

The Family of LOUISE CAMERON and JOHN W. McDONALD.

- (i) Charles Cameron McDonald.

The Family of SAMUEL J. CAMERON and ANNABELL INGLIS.

- (i) Irma Louise Cameron. (ii) Neil Cameron.
- (iii) Albert Forbes Cameron.

The Family of MINNIE CAMERON and GEORGE SPARKS.

- | | |
|-----------------------------|------------------------------|
| (i) Gordon McLean Sparks. | (v) Effie Louise Sparks. |
| (ii) Mary Elizabeth Sparks. | (vi) Edith Marie Sparks. |
| (iii) Neil Samuel Sparks. | (vii) Arthur Clifton Sparks. |
| (iv) Leonard Keith Sparks. | (viii) George Albert Sparks. |

The Family of ALBERT CAMERON and LUCY JANE McDONALD.

- | | |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| (i) Samuel Albert Cameron. | (iv) Dorothy Elizabeth Cameron |
| (ii) Willard McDonald Cameron. | (v) John James Cameron. |
| (iii) Irwin Cameron. | (vi) Donald McLean Cameron. |

The Family of ANNIE CAMERON and DAVID WHIDDEN.

- (1) Jennie May Whidden, married Samuel H. Archibald.
- (2) Catherine Ellen Whidden, married William Vincent McLean.
- (3) Mary Annie McBain Whidden.
- (4) Thomas Henry Whidden, married Priscilla Baker.
- (5) Allan Walter Whidden.
- (6) Joseph William Stewart Whidden, married Agnes Greig Hunter.

The Family of JENNIE MAY WHIDDEN and SAMUEL H. ARCHIBALD.

- (i) Alexander David Archibald.
- (ii) Ethel Caroline Archibald, married Eddie Smith.
- (iii) William Jordan Archibald.

The Family of CATHARINE ELLEN WHIDDEN and WILLIAM VINCENT MCLEAN.

- | | |
|----------------------------|---------------------------|
| (i) Willena Mabel McLean. | (iii) Percy David McLean. |
| (ii) Robert Berton McLean. | (iv) Agnes May McLean. |
| (v) Annie Jean McLean. | |

V

The Family of MARGERY MCBAIN and SAMUEL THOMAS ARCHIBALD.

- (a) William Henry Archibald, married Jane Gunn.
- (b) George James Archibald, married Elsa Ann Rood.
- (c) Thomas Alexander Archibald, married Etta Sarah Kidder.
- (d) John Hugh Archibald.

ELIZABETH HATTIE AND HER DESCENDANTS 87

The Family of WILLIAM HENRY ARCHIBALD and JANE GUNN.

- (1) John Thomas Archibald, married Maude E. Burrows.
- (2) Arthur Neil Archibald.
- (3) Arthur Neil Archibald, (second of the name), married Emma Caméron.
- (4) Margaret Ann Archibald, married Daniel H. Gunn.
- (5) Emma May Archibald.
- (6) Alexander Daniel Archibald, married Mary Graham.
- (7) George Archibald.
- (8) Robert Edmund Archibald, married Ethel Grant.
- (9) Ernest Archibald.

The Family of JOHN THOMAS ARCHIBALD and MAUDE E. BURROWS.

- | | |
|-------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| (i) William James Archibald. | (iii) John Pringle Archibald. |
| (ii) Donald Edison Archibald. | (iv) Jean Burrows Archibald. |

The Family of ARTHUR NEIL ARCHIBALD and EMMA CAMERON.

- | | |
|-----------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| (i) Alexander Cecil Archibald. | (v) Henry Lawrence Archibald. |
| (ii) Margaret Susannah Archibald. | (vi) Elsie Isabell Archibald. |
| (iii) Hugh Daniel Archibald. | (vii) Gertrude Violet Archibald. |
| (iv) Marie Jane Archibald. | (viii) Edna Christine Archibald. |

The Family of MARGARET ANN ARCHIBALD and DANIEL H. GUNN.

- | | |
|-----------------------------------|------------------|
| (i) Robert Gunn, died in infancy. | (ii) Eldon Gunn. |
| (iii) Donald James Gunn. | |

The Family of ALEXANDER DANIEL ARCHIBALD and MARY GRAHAM.

- | | |
|------------------------|----------------------|
| (i) Phillis Archibald. | (ii) Jean Archibald. |
|------------------------|----------------------|

The Family of GEORGE JAMES ARCHIBALD and ELSA ANN ROOD

- (1) Samuel Allen Archibald, married Olla Florence Dow.
- (2) Estella Rood Archibald, married William Morton Little.
- (3) Margery McBain Archibald, married Ira Folsom Gould.

The Family of SAMUEL ALLEN ARCHIBALD and OLLA FLORENCE DOW.

- (i) George Allen Archibald.

The Family of ESTELLA ROOD ARCHIBALD and WILLIAM MORTON LITTLE.

- | | |
|-----------------------|----------------------|
| (i) Madeleine Little. | (iii) Muriel Little. |
| (ii) Margery Little. | (iv) Martha Little. |

The Family of MARGERY MCBAIN ARCHIBALD and IRA FOLSON GOULD.

- (i) Madeleine Gould.

The Family of THOMAS ALEXANDER ARCHIBALD and ETTA SARAH KIDDER.

- (1) Margery Almira Archibald, married Arthur Crawford Cook.
- (2) Evelyn Colburn Archibald.
- (3) Mildred Mary Archibald.
- (4) Beatrice Archibald, married George Stanley Wells.

The Family of MARGERY ALMIRA ARCHIBALD and ARTHUR CRAWFORD COOK.

- | | |
|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| (i) Archibald Baxter Cook. | (ii) Lloyd Alonzo Cook. |
| | (iii) Wallace McBain Cook. |

The Family of BEATRICE ARCHIBALD and GEORGE STANLEY WELLS.

- (i) Robert Archibald Wells.

VI

The Family of REBECCA MCBAIN and WILLIAM JORDAIN.

- (a) Archibald Jordain.
- (b) Margaret Jordain, married Thomas MacGrath.
- (c) Thomas Jordain, married Maria Smith.
- (d) William Jordain.

The Family of MARGARET JORDAIN and THOMAS MACGRATH.

- | | |
|-----------------------|--------------------|
| (1) Rebecca MacGrath, | (2) Anne MacGrath. |
|-----------------------|--------------------|

The Family of THOMAS JORDAIN and MARIA SMITH.

- (1) Margaret Belle Jordain.
- (2) Myrtle Jordain, married Kenneth McDonald.
- (3) Elizabeth Jordain, married Floyd Ferguson.
- (4) Lottie Jordain, married Charles Hale.
- (5) Ernest Jordain.

The Family of MYRTLE JORDAIN and KENNETH McDONALD.

- | | |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|
| (i) Ethel McDonald. | (iii) Annie McDonald. |
| (ii) Archibald McDonald. | (iv) Muriel McDonald. |

The Family of ELIZABETH JORDAIN and FLOYD FERGUSON.

- | | |
|----------------------|------------------------|
| (i) Harold Ferguson. | (ii) Beatrice Ferguson |
|----------------------|------------------------|

The Family of LOTTIE JORDAIN and CHARLES HALE

- | | |
|-----------------|-----------------|
| (i) Elmer Hale. | (ii) Lucy Hale. |
|-----------------|-----------------|

VII

The Family of THOMAS MCBAIN and MARY NORTON.

- (a) John Thomas McBain.
- (b) Mary Ann McBain, married W. C. Archibald.
- (c) Elizabeth Margaret McBain, married John Fenton.
- (d) William Stewart McBain.
- (e) Catharine Rebecca McBain.
- (f) Margery McBain.
- (g) Emma Blanch McBain.
- (h) Willena Stewart McBain, married William A. McDonald.
- (i) Isabell McBain.

The Family of MARY ANN MCBAIN and W. C. ARCHIBALD.

- (1) A son.

The Family of ELIZABETH MARGARET MCBAIN and JOHN FENTON.

- (1) Annie Maria Fenton, married David J. Archibald.
- (2) Elizabeth Charlotte Fenton, married Alexander Fisher Archibald.

The Family of ANNIE MARIA FENTON and DAVID J. ARCHIBALD

- | | |
|---------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| (i) Margaret Irene Archibald. | (iv) Charles Edwin Archibald. |
| (ii) Helen Elizabeth Archibald. | (v) Douglas Archibald. |
| (iii) Barbara Grace Archibald. | (vi) John Fraser Archibald. |

The Family of ELIZABETH CHARLOTTE FENTON and ALEXANDER FISHER ARCHIBALD

- | | |
|---------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| (i) Joseph Fenton Archibald. | (vii) Robert Tedford Archibald. |
| (ii) Clarence Fisher Archibald. | (viii) Muriel Hattie Archibald. |
| (iii) Vera Blanch Archibald. | (ix) John Archibald. |
| (iv) Frank Howard Archibald. | (x) Ruth Evyline Archibald. |
| (v) Isabel Archibald. | (xi) Eldon Leroy Archibald. |
| (vi) Hazel Margaret Archibald. | (xii) Raymond Clayton Archibald. |

The Family of WILLENA STEWART MCBAIN and WILLIAM A.
MCDONALD.

- | | |
|--------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| (1) Alexander James McDonald. | (6) Thomas Chalmers McDonald. |
| (2) John McBain McDonald. | (7) Victor Milton Purdy McDonald. |
| (3) Anna Lois McDonald. | (8) Russell Lowell McDonald. |
| (4) William Campbell McDonald. | (9) Mary Caroline McDonald. |
| (5) Emma Blanche McDonald. | (10) Walter Fraser McDonald. |

VIII

The Family of MARGARET MCBAIN and DANIEL KENNEDY

- (a) Elizabeth Kennedy, married John D. Fraser.
- (b) John McMillan Kennedy.
- (c) Thomas Kennedy.

The Family of ELIZABETH KENNEDY and JOHN D. FRASER.

- | | |
|----------------------------|--------------------------|
| (1) Harvey Howard Fraser. | (3) Ethel May Fraser. |
| (2) Daniel William Fraser. | (4) Harold Scott Fraser. |

CHAPTER V.

ALEXANDER HATTIE AND HIS DESCENDANTS

ALEXANDER HATTIE, fifth of the family of Alexander Hattie and Catherine McDonald, was born July 5, 1800. He settled at the head of Two-Mile Lake (formerly called Lake Morris; see plan on page 6) and lived there the remainder of his life. He was a man of particularly devout nature and not only faithfully kept up the family tradition of family worship, but spent much time in private devotions. He married Margaret McGregor, daughter of Gregor McGregor, and a cousin, being sister of Jennet McGregor whom his brother William married.

(I) ALEXANDER HATTIE.

The first of Alexander Hattie's family, Alexander, born in 1827, was the third in succession to bear this name. He married Jane Grant, a sister of his Uncle George Hattie's wife. They were married by Rev. John Campbell, April 21, 1853, and made their home at Copper Lake, Antigonish County. They had two children, of whom Janet, born in February, 1856, died November 7, 1904. Alexander William, the second of the family and fourth in succession to bear the name Alexander, was born June 9, 1859. Alexander Hattie (3rd) died at Copper Lake, March 14, 1915, at the advanced age of 88.

Alexander William MacHattie, the second of the family of Alexander Hattie and Jane Grant, lives on his father's homestead at Copper Lake. He married Elizabeth Jane Murray and his family consists of seven, as follows: Viola Jean, born July 22, 1893; James Edgar, Sept. 6, 1894; Albert Alexander (fifth in succession having the name Alexander), born Oct. 3, 1897; Laura Katherine, Oct. 11, 1900; Irving Murray, Aug. 28, 1902; Ella Pearl, May 19, 1905; Emma Gertrude, June 10, 1907. Of these, Viola Jean was married Jan. 10, 1933, to Judson N. Walker, of Marlborough, New Hampshire. James Edgar enlisted at Aldershot, N. S., the first of June, 1918, and went overseas the first of July. He returned in July, 1919. In 1923 he bought

a farm adjoining the old home. On Oct. 24, 1934, he married Marguerite Bernice Tait. They have a daughter, Audrey Pearl, born August 4, 1935. Albert Alexander enlisted at Antigonish in the 193rd Battalion and went overseas in 1916. After landing in England he contracted pneumonia and on recovery went to the front in 1917. He was in some of the hottest battles of the Great War—Passchendale, Hill 70, Cambrai. He was gassed on one occasion, but was never out of the lines, yet came through the war without a scratch. After the signing of the armistice he was in the army of occupation in Germany and Belgium during most of the winter of 1918-19. He returned home in April, 1919. Laura Katherine married Hubert S. Turner, a sea captain, of Pictou, N. S., June 20, 1923; their son James Albert was born March 23, 1929, and their daughter Mae Elizabeth, in April, 1934. Irving Murray went to the United States in 1922 and is still there, unmarried. Ella Pearl and Emma Gertrude went to the United States in 1923 and trained in Hart's Hospital in Roxbury, Mass., an institution conducted by relatives of the lineage of James Hattie. These sisters are registered nurses practicing their profession in the United States. Alexander William Mac-Hattie is an elder in the church at Loch Katrine.

(II) GREGOR HATTIE.

The second of Alexander Hattie's family was Gregor, who remained on the homestead at the head of Two Mile Lake and died there October 30, 1917, at the advanced age of 84. He married Isabella McGregor, daughter of John McGregor, Lake Ainslie, Cape Breton, December 24, 1869, and had a family of five.

The first of his family, Alexander John, was born October 27, 1871. For many years he was a mail driver between Sherbrooke and Antigonish, and was for a long time a road overseer. He died of Meningitis at St. Martha's Hospital, Antigonish, September 26, 1926. Though quiet and reserved in manner, he was noted for his warm hospitality. Of his house, "the house by the side of the road," it was said that the visitor, whether friend or stranger, always received a warm and cordial welcome. He was an active worker in the Presbyterian Church. On September 19, 1906, he married Susan Amelia McDaniel, and had five children: Alfred Gregor, born December 15, 1907; Herbert Alexander,

ALEXANDER HATTIE AND HIS DESCENDANTS 93

June 12, 1911; Reuben Murdock, December 2, 1915; Flora Caroline, September 15, 1920; Robert Owen, September 15, 1923. The last named died at Sherbrooke, January 15, 1926. Alfred Gregor is engaged at Sherbrooke as a motor mechanic. Herbert Alexander is a draftsman in the employ of Priest & Son, draftsmen, of Halifax.

Murdock, second of the family of Gregor Hattie and Isabella McGregor, worked for some time at Robert Dewar's mill, Barney's River. He met his death while shingling, at twenty-five years of age, when he fell into the mill race, his head striking on a log a few feet above the water; he lived only a few hours, never regaining consciousness.

Daniel McGregor, third of the family of Gregor Hattie and Isabella McGregor, born at Two Mile Lake, Aug. 14, 1873, worked at Robert Dewar's mill, Barney's River, for about six years. Afterwards he lived at home, taking care of his uncle, John Cameron, and his aunt, Isabel Hattie, now well advanced in years. He cared for them during the remainder of their lives.

John Dan, fourth of this family, was born March 31, 1875. He taught school for many years, but on the death of John Boggs, his sister's husband, came to live with her on the Joseph Boggs homestead. He was ordained an Elder in the Presbyterian Church, Glenelg, July 8, 1928.

Flora, fifth of Gregor Hattie's family, married John Samuel Boggs, son of Joseph Boggs, of South Lochaber, on August 12, 1908. They were married at Antigonish by Rev. F. H. MacIntosh. A son died in infancy. John Samuel Boggs died June 30, 1913.

(III) WILLIAM DUNCAN HATTIE.

William Duncan Hattie, son of Alexander Hattie (2nd) and Margaret McGregor, married Christena Robertson, Nov. 8, 1866, at New Glasgow, and lived for some years near his brother Gregor, afterwards moving to Eight Island Lake. They had a family of eight, namely: Alexander Gregor, born 1870; Daniel Robertson, 1872; James Angus, December 23, 1873; Elizabeth, 1874; John Holland, April 7, 1875; William Wallace, 1878; McIntosh, 1880; Athol, 1886.

Alexander Gregor,¹ the eldest of this family, married Lydia Mason, born 1866 at Stormont, Guysborough County. One of their family of three sons, Alexander G. Hattie, is mine manager

¹ See Addenda.

of the well known Pickle Crow Mine¹ in the District of Patricia in Ontario, north of the head of Lake Superior. This is a mine of which excellent reports appear in the financial papers and one that seems to be moving on to a pronounced success as a mining enterprise. He married Annie Williams, of Goldenville. The other two sons of Alexander Gregor Hattie and Lydia Mason, Harry and William, are also employed at the Pickle Crow mine. Harry Hattie married Maud Love Fenton, of Stormont. Of their family, MacIntosh, born Jan. 5, 1908, died June 2, 1910, and Douglas MacKay, born June 28, 1914, died July 25, 1919. James Athol was born April 16, 1911; Stanley George, April 28, 1916, and Alexander Wendell was born March 26, 1922. William Hattie married Sarah Gertrude Jordan on Aug. 11, 1926; they have four children: Harold William, born Nov. 6, 1927; Winston Jordan, March 30, 1929; Lois Gertrude, May 12, 1931; Janie Elizabeth, Sept. 16, 1933.

Daniel Robertson Hattie,¹ son of William D. Hattie and Christena Robertson, born March 12, 1859, married in Ontario and moved to British Columbia. He is a shipwright and carpenter, and lives at Duncan, B. C.

James A. Hattie,¹ son of William D. Hattie and Christena Robertson, is engaged in gold mining at Goldenville, Guysborough County. He married Maud McKeen, of Goldenville. Of their family of six, Ethel Winnifred was for a time employed as a clerk in the big store of the T. Eaton Company in Halifax. On October 26, 1935, she was married by Rev. Dr. J. A. Clark, at Halifax, to Donald Emerson Reid, of St. Catherine's, Ont. Mr. Reid is with the Canadian Acceptance Corporation at Halifax. Elsie Frances, born April 22, 1910, for some time taught in schools in the eastern part of the province, but is now employed as a clerk in Halifax. McIntosh and Alexander, twins, born March 13, 1912, the latter deceased; Clarence Stanley,¹ born October 20, 1914; and Ella May, born June 15, 1918, are others born of this marriage.

Elizabeth Hattie, daughter of William D. Hattie and Christena Robertson, on December 18, 1903, married Moses Smith, of Country Harbour. They reside at Eight Island Lake. Five children have been born to them, of whom Elsie died in childhood.

¹ See Addenda.

ALEXANDER HATTIE AND HIS DESCENDANTS 95

William Wallace Hattie,¹ fifth of the family of William D. Hattie and Christena Robertson, married May Williams. No children were born of this marriage.

MacIntosh Hattie, seventh of the family of William D. Hattie and Christena Robertson, was drowned while skating at Eight Island Lake.

Athol, eighth of the family of William D. Hattie and Christena Robertson, was born at Eight Island Lake, December 6, 1886. In 1912 he married Janie Bell Cummings and settled at Goshen, where he has a farm and is engaged also in a mercantile business. They have five children: Lester Stewart, born April 16, 1913; Gertrude May, April 17, 1914; Nellie Margaret, April 12, 1917; Elsie Louise, September 9, 1926; Dora Jean, May 3, 1929.

(IV) JOHN DANIEL HATTIE.

John Daniel Hattie, youngest son of Alexander Hattie and Margaret McGregor, was born at Two Mile Lake, Guysborough County, March 22, 1849, and died in New Glasgow in June, 1908. He married Elizabeth Hattie Reid, daughter of George Reid and his wife Catherine Hattie. Elizabeth Reid was a first cousin once removed. She was born at Mount Thom, Pictou County, Sept. 12, 1856, and died at Eureka, Pictou County, Nov. 2, 1927, having survived her husband many years. By occupation, John Daniel Hattie was a miner and followed that calling at Goldenville and Isaac's Harbor, Guysborough County; Westville, Pictou County, and Montague, Halifax County. The family consisted in all of six children, all of whom are dead, excepting Catherine Margaret and James William. Both live at Eureka.

Catherine Margaret, eldest daughter of John Daniel Hattie and Elizabeth Hattie Reid, was born at Westville, Pictou County, April 9, 1876. She is unmarried and keeps house by herself at Eureka, Pictou County. The hobby wherewith she passes her spare time is reading.

Alexander George Hattie, son of John Daniel Hattie and Elizabeth Hattie Reid, was born at Goldenville, Guysborough County, July 17, 1877, and died at New Glasgow, June 13, 1907.

Janet Hattie, daughter of John Daniel Hattie and Elizabeth Hattie Reid, was born at Goldenville, Guysborough County,

¹ See Addenda.

Sept. 8, 1879, and died there Nov. 19, only a few weeks after birth.

James William Hattie, son of John Daniel Hattie and Elizabeth Hattie Reid, was born at Goldenville, March 19, 1881. He married Margaret Jean Robertson, a native of Piedmont, Pictou County. During the war years he was engaged in shell-making at New Glasgow, and at present is employed at the Car Works, Trenton, N. S. Of the family of James William Hattie and Margaret Jean Robertson, John Daniel was born at New Glasgow, Oct. 12, 1914; he is engaged in farming at Marshdale, Pictou County. Elizabeth Frances Hattie, daughter of James William Hattie and Margaret Jean Robertson, was born at New Glasgow, June 18, 1916.

Isabelle May Hattie, daughter of John Daniel Hattie and Elizabeth Hattie Reid, was born at Montague, Halifax County, Feb. 14, 1886, and died in Halifax, July 16, 1887.

John Cameron Hattie, son of John Daniel Hattie and Elizabeth Hattie Reid, was born in Halifax, June 12, 1889, and died there Aug. 24, 1889, at the early age of two months and twelve days.

(VI) KATHERINE HATTIE

Katherine Hattie, sixth of the family of Alexander Hattie and Margaret McGregor, married Edward Malloy. She died many years ago. There were three children born of this marriage, all of whom went to the United States to live. One of these children, Margaret Anne Malloy, married George Cameron and has four children.

(VII) JANET HATTIE

Janet Hattie, seventh and youngest of the family of Alexander Hattie and Margaret McGregor, remained unmarried. She lived in her declining years with her brother, John Dan Hattie, at Goldenville, and died there.

THE GENEALOGICAL TABLE

The Family of ALEXANDER HATTIE and MARGARET MCGREGOR.

- I ALEXANDER HATTIE, married JANE GRANT.
- II GREGOR HATTIE, married ISABEL MCGREGOR.
- III WILLIAM DUNCAN HATTIE, married CHRISTENA ROBERTSON.
- IV JOHN DANIEL HATTIE, married ELIZABETH HATTIE REID.
- V ISABEL HATTIE, married JOHN CAMERON.
- VI KATHERINE HATTIE, married EDWARD MALLOY.
- VII JANET HATTIE.

I

The Family of ALEXANDER HATTIE and JANE GRANT.

- (a) Janet Margaret Hattie.
- (b) Alexander William MacHattie, married Elizabeth Jane Murray.

The Family of ALEXANDER WILLIAM MACHATTIE and ELIZABETH JANE MURRAY.

- (1) Viola Jean MacHattie, married Judson N. Walker.
- (2) James Edgar MacHattie, married Marguerite Bernice Tait.
- (3) Albert Alexander MacHattie.
- (4) Laura Katherine MacHattie, married Hubert S. Turner.
- (5) Irving Murray MacHattie.
- (6) Ella Pearl MacHattie.
- (7) Emma Gertrude MacHattie.

The Family of JAMES EDGAR MACHATTIE and MARGUERITE BERNICE TAIT.

- (i) Audrey Pearl MacHattie.

The Family of LAURA KATHERINE MACHATTIE and HUBERT S. TURNER.

- (i) James Albert Turner.
- (ii) Mae Elizabeth Turner.

II

The Family of GREGOR HATTIE and ISABEL MCGREGOR.

- (a) Alexander John Hattie, married Susan Amelia McDaniel.
- (b) Murdock Hattie.
- (c) Daniel McGregor Hattie.
- (d) John Hattie.
- (e) Flora Hattie, married John Samuel Boggs.

The Family of ALEXANDER JOHN HATTIE and SUSAN AMELIA MCDANIEL.

- (1) Alfred Gregor Hattie
- (2) Herbert Alexander Hattie.
- (3) Reuben Murdock Hattie.
- (4) Flora Caroline Hattie.
- (5) Robert Owen Hattie.

III

The Family of WILLIAM DUNCAN HATTIE and CHRISTENA ROBERTSON.

- (a) Alexander Gregor Hattie, married $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{1st Lydia Mason.} \\ \text{2nd Emma Robar.} \end{array} \right.$
- (b) Daniel Robertson Hattie, married Minnie Grassie.
- (c) James A. Hattie, married Ella Maud McKeen.
- (d) Elizabeth Hattie, married Moses Smith.
- (e) John Holland Hattie.
- (f) William Wallace Hattie, married May Williams (no issue).
- (g) McIntosh Hattie.
- (h) Athol Hattie, married Janie Bell Cummings.

The Family of ALEXANDER GREGOR HATTIE and LYDIA MASON.

- (1) Alexander G. Hattie, married Annie Williams.
- (2) Harry Hattie, married Maud Love Fenton.
- (3) William Anthony Hattie, married Sarah Gertrude Jordan.

The Family of ALEXANDER GREGOR HATTIE and EMMA ROBAR.

- (4) May Hattie, married Fred Shano.
- (5) Gladys Christine Hattie, married Wilfred Isaac Fisher.
- (6) Elsie Hattie.

ALEXANDER HATTIE AND HIS DESCENDANTS 99

The Family of HARRY HATTIE and MAUD LOVE FENTON.

- | | |
|-------------------------------|------------------------------|
| (i) MacIntosh Hattie. | (iii) Douglas MacKay Hattie. |
| (ii) James Athol Hattie. | (iv) Stanley George Hattie. |
| (v) Alexander Wendell Hattie. | |

The Family of WILLIAM ANTHONY HATTIE and SARAH GERTRUDE JORDAN.

- | | |
|-----------------------------|------------------------------|
| (i) Harold William Hattie. | (iii) Lois Gertrude Hattie. |
| (ii) Winston Jordan Hattie. | (iv) Janie Elizabeth Hattie. |

The Family of DANIEL ROBERTSON HATTIE and MINNIE GRASSIE

- (1) Wilfrid Robert Hattie.
- (2) Grace Christena Hattie, married Walter Whan.
- (3) Margaret Beatrice Hattie, married Thomas Kilpatrick.
- (4) Kathleen Alice Hattie.

The Family of GRACE CHRISTENA HATTIE and WALTER WHAN.

- (i) Jacqueline Whan.

The Family of JAMES A. HATTIE and ELLA MAUD MCKEEN.

- | | |
|--|-----------------------|
| (1) Ethel Winnifred Hattie, married Donald Emerson Reid. | |
| (2) Elsie Frances Hattie. | (5) Alexander Hattie. |
| (3) Clarence Stanley Hattie. | (6) Ella May Hattie. |
| (4) McIntosh Hattie. | |

The Family of ELIZABETH HATTIE and MOSES SMITH.

- | | |
|--------------------------|-------------------|
| (1) William Smith. | (4) Stella Smith. |
| (2) Olen Smith. | (5) Elsie Smith. |
| (3) Stanley Moses Smith. | |

The Family of ATHOL HATTIE and JANIE BELL CUMMINGS.

- | | |
|----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| (1) Lester Stewart Hattie. | (3) Nellie Margaret Hattie. |
| (2) Gertrude May Hattie. | (4) Elsie Louise Hattie. |
| (5) Dora Jean Hattie. | |

IV

The Family of JOHN DANIEL HATTIE and ELIZABETH HATTIE
REID.

- (a) Catherine Margaret Hattie.
- (b) Alexander George Hattie.
- (c) Janet Hattie.
- (d) James William Hattie, married Margaret Jean Robertson.
- (e) Isabelle May Hattie.
- (f) John Cameron Hattie.

The Family of JAMES WILLIAM HATTIE and MARGARET
JEAN ROBERTSON.

- (1) John Daniel Hattie
- (2) Elizabeth Frances Hattie.

VI

The Family of KATHERINE HATTIE and EDWARD MALLOY.

- (a) Margaret Anne Malloy, married George Cameron.
- (b) Janet Malloy.
- (c) Alexander Malloy.

The Family of MARGARET ANNE MALLOY and GEORGE CAMERON.

- (1) Annie Cameron.
- (2) William Cameron.
- (3) Frank Cameron.
- (4) Edward Cameron.

CHAPTER VI

JOHN HATTIE AND HIS DESCENDANTS

JOHN HATTIE, son of Alexander Hattie and Catherine McDonald, was born at the West River of Pictou, July 22, 1803, and died May 6, 1897, at the home of his daughter Mary (Mrs. Thomas McKeen), Melrose, Guysborough County. He was married by Rev. Alexander Lewis to Annie MacQuarrie, Sept. 28, 1826.¹ Annie MacQuarrie was born on the Isle of Rum, one of the Iona group, Scotland, June 12, 1804.

John Hattie and his family lived at East River St. Mary's until June, 1840, when they moved to Caledonia and took up their residence at the homestead where their grandson William Angus Sutherland now lives. Of their family, the following were born at East River St. Mary's, namely: John, Alexander George, Daniel, William, Flora Ann, Catherine Jane, James Lauchlin; and the following at Caledonia: Annabell, Campbell, Mary, Elizabeth Janet Baxter, and John Campbell.

After he had been at Caledonia for some years John Hattie divided his property, deeding half of it to his son Daniel, including the house which he had built thereon, and then built a new house for himself near the mill which he had set up after coming over from East River. Here he lived until a short time after the death of his first wife, Annie MacQuarrie, which took place Dec. 28, 1875, at age 71, and he then gave over what he thought at the time was the remainder of his property to his son James Lauchlin, who had come over from Sherbrooke with his family to take care of him.

On Feb. 18, 1879, he married again. His second wife was Mrs. Duncan Cumming, a neighbour, and a widow whose maiden name was Nancy Ross (b. East River of Pictou, Jan. 12, 1829). She was thus 50 years of age while John Hattie himself was 76,

¹ See Appendix D.

but he outlived her many years. After his second marriage he built a new house, with the assistance of his sons, on a piece of property which he had overlooked on dividing to his sons. He thus built three homes in Caledonia. Here, with the old mill and a twenty-year-old horse and an old waggon, he started out life anew. His second wife had two young sons who were a great help to him in his old age.

John Hattie was one of the most remarkable of the descendants of Alexander Hattie. He was a man of great force of character, rugged, industrious, and most honourable in all his ways. He was a faithful member of the Presbyterian Church and regularly, morning and evening, held family worship, at which he loved the singing of the metrical psalms and the paraphrases so familiar to the Scottish people. A spiritually minded man, he spent much time with his Bible, and in his declining years turned into verse the stories of the Old Testament heroes.

(I) JOHN HATTIE

The first born of John Hattie's family was also named John. Born Oct. 11, 1827, he was never robust and died in his eighteenth year, June 25, 1845. His ambition rather outran his strength and perhaps close application to study was too much for a frail constitution, for he died shortly after satisfying his ambition to secure a teacher's certificate.

(II) ALEXANDER GEORGE MCHATTIE

Dr. Alexander George McHattie, son of John Hattie and grandson of Alexander Hattie, was born at East River St. Mary's, Pictou County, Sept. 5, 1829. He first followed the occupation of land surveyor, but presently entered upon the study of medicine at the University of Pennsylvania. After graduation he spent some years in Syria as a medical missionary under the Board of Missions of the Presbyterian Church of the United States. During his missionary service he had some remarkable experiences. Damascus was the headquarters of the mission and during his years of missionary service there was a great deal of unrest among the native people. On June 18, 1860, he wrote to Mr. Thomas Bayne, of Halifax, to the effect that his health had not been very good and that they were having distressing

times in Syria, with the scenes of India being enacted over again on Lebanon, except that Europeans had not up to that time been molested. The outbreak was between Druses and native Christians. In one town near Mount Hermon the Turkish authorities had taken the Christians of the place in charge "for safety" and after disarming them had let the Druses in upon them, who slaughtered over one thousand, while the soldiers and their officers stood by with folded arms. Similar occurrences took place in two other places in the same neighbourhood and the staff of the Presbyterian mission were in daily expectation of a massacre in Damascus. "God alone can avert it," he wrote, "and in Him is our hope." Before this uprising of the Druses, Dr. McHattie had had an experience similar to that described by our Lord in the parable of the good Samaritan. While journeying from Jericho to Jerusalem he fell among thieves and was treated in fashion somewhat similar to that of the certain man who went from Jerusalem down to Jericho. After the uprising of the Druses, his health not being good, and suffering from the tension of the experiences through which he had gone, he returned to Nova Scotia and entered upon the practice of medicine in Halifax. Later he formed a co-partnership with the eminent Dr. Slayter. At this time he married Harriette Tupper, (b. 1847), daughter of Eddy Tupper, who lived but a very short time after the marriage; she died Aug. 8, 1867, leaving no issue. Four years afterwards he moved to the West Indies, the climate of which seemed better suited to the state of his health, and settled at St. John's in the island of Antigua, Dec. 2, 1871. Before he could practice medicine there, however, it was necessary to have an English diploma. He accordingly crossed over to the old country and after post graduate work in Edinburgh and London obtained the necessary degrees, returning then to the West Indies. In Antigua he married Mary Nicholson, whose father was a physician practicing in that island. Here he became a member of the Church of England, of which his wife was already a member, and gave to that church the whole-hearted interest that was characteristic of his family connections in religious matters, and presently became an office-bearer in the church there. Three children were born to him by this marriage, namely, Thomas John Tyndale, Annie Mary and Alexander Campbell Nicholson. After a short visit to his old Nova Scotia home, he died in Antigua,

Sept. 5, 1895—the anniversary of his birth. After his death his widow went to England with the children above named to have them educated and the family afterwards resided there. She died in England in 1918. Dr. Alexander George McHattie, while a resident of Halifax, was one of the organizers of the Halifax Medical College, now the Medical Faculty of Dalhousie University, and served while he remained in the city as Lecturer¹ in Obstetrics. A very fine portrait etched by his son, Dr. Thomas John Tyndale McHattie, hangs in the portrait gallery of the medical school in the Dalhousie Public Health Clinic. Dr. Alexander George McHattie was one of the most outstanding descendants of our pioneer, and was the first of the descendants to restore the “Mc” to his name.

Thomas John Tyndale McHattie, first of the family of Dr. Alexander George McHattie, was born in 1874 at St. John's, Antigua, B. W. I. He received his professional education at Edinburgh University, from which he obtained the degree of M.B., Ch.B., in 1897, and of M.D., in 1909. He practised his profession in London from 1900 until 1912, when he became Assistant Medical Officer of the London County Council Health Department, which office he held until he retired a year or two ago. During the Great War he served in the Royal Army Medical Corps with the rank of Major. He is a gifted artist; his work as an etcher is especially worthy of note, and he enjoys a large sale of his work both at home and abroad. Mention might be made here of a book of pen drawings of St. Albans in Hertfordshire, in which the quaint features of that ancient town are set forth vividly and faithfully. Elsewhere mention is made of the etching of his father which he made for the Dalhousie Medical School gallery. Dr. McHattie made his home for some years at Mascotte, in Harpenden, Herts, but for the past year or two at Woodsmoke, Curdridge, Hampshire. He was married, July 10, 1900, to Gertrude Emma Harding, daughter of Rev. W. Harding, of Essex.

Of the family of Dr. Thomas John Tyndale McHattie and Gertrude Emma Harding, Thomas William was born in London in 1901. He was educated at Forest School, in Essex, and in 1926 became assistant accountant of the Egyptian Delta Light Railway. In 1929 he married Emily Douglas, daughter of Dr. F. S. Jackson, North Wales. They reside in Alexandria, Egypt.

1 “Lecturer” in the early days of the medical school was equivalent in rank to “Professor”

John Nicholson, second son of Dr. Thomas John Tyndale McHattie and Gertrude Emma Harding, was born in London in 1908. He was educated at Forest School in Essex and is now a motor engineer on the staff of *The Motor Trader* published in London.

Janet Mary, daughter of Dr. Thomas John Tyndale McHattie and Gertrude Emma Harding, was born in May, 1913, at Harpenden, Herts. After a high school education received in Kent, she studied art in London, having inherited her father's artistic talent.

Annie Mary McHattie, daughter of Dr. Alexander George McHattie and Mary Nicholson, was born at Antigua, July 7, 1876. In 1900 she married Leslie Hardtman Jarvis, Administrator of Montserrat, B. W. I., who died Oct. 15, 1916. In 1920 she married Henry Johnson Duncan. Her present home is The Mount, Branksome Wood Road, Bournemouth, England. Many years ago Mrs. Duncan made extensive research into the history of the Hattie family and into the ancestry of the Macquarries, and much of the information contained in this present record is the result of the work she did at that time.

Alexander Campbell Nicholson McHattie, second son of Dr. Alexander George McHattie, was born at Antigua, B. W. I., in 1878. He studied medicine at Edinburgh, graduating in 1900, with the degree of M.B., Ch.B. He practised his profession in Lincolnshire from 1904 to 1911, was appointed to the Colonial service in 1912 and served as Medical Officer in the Bahamas, Nigeria and Zanzibar. He died in the last named country in 1918. In Jan., 1905, he married Alice Beazor, youngest daughter of Canon Beazor, of Portland, Dorset.

Alexander John McHattie, son of Dr. Alexander Campbell Nicholson McHattie and Alice Beazor, was born at Haxey, Dec., 1905. He was educated at Pangbourne College. He served as cadet and is in the Royal Navy Reserve with the rank of Sub-Lieutenant. At this writing he is Third Officer on a ship of the P. and O. Steamship Company. In 1932 he married Betty, daughter of Capt. Denman, R.N.

Eleanor Mary Clara McHattie, daughter of Dr. Alexander Campbell Nicholson McHattie and Alice Beazor, was born at Haxey, August, 1907, and educated at Weymouth. In Sept., 1930, she married Lieut. Somerled Macdonald, R.N., who in January, 1932, came by his death in the sinking of the Submarine

M2 in which he served. On April 4, 1934, she married Lieut. Charles Robert Stainer Farquhar, R.N., son of Mr. and Mrs. Charles Farquhar, of Craiglarach, Aboyne, Aberdeenshire.¹

(III) DANIEL HATTIE

Daniel Hattie, third son of John Hattie, was born at East River St. Mary's, Sept. 14, 1831. His wife, Janet Sutherland, was born at Caledonia, July 28, 1832. They were married by Rev. John Campbell at Caledonia, Sept. 15, 1855, and had four children, namely: Helen Agnes, Margaret Jane, Flora Elizabeth, and Harriet. In the sixties of the last century, being greatly interested in gold mining, he moved with his family to Wine Harbour¹ and later to Sherbrooke. In a publication of the Geological Survey of Canada, "The Gold Fields of Nova Scotia", by W. Malcolm, several references are made in the Chapter on the Wine Harbour district, to operations in which Daniel Hattie¹ was interested and one of the well-known lodes in that district bears his name—"the Hattie lode." He was very successful in his mining operations, but tired of the occupation as he grew older. His first break away from it was when he was asked to go to South America to inspect a mine there. After his return from that commission, he sold out and went to Fresno, California, taking with him his wife and daughter Flora who married there. Daniel Hattie died in Fresno, Jan. 1, 1908. In 1917 his wife died also, and later on his daughter. Father, mother and daughter are all buried in the family plot in the cemetery at Fresno.

Helen Agnes Hattie, first of the family of Daniel Hattie and Janet Sutherland, was born at Caledonia, Jan. 4, 1858, and on Nov. 4, 1879, was married to William Hugh Macdonald,¹ blacksmith, by Rev. Mr. Quinn. Of their family of eight, a son born Dec. 18, 1880, did not survive; Lyall Hattie Scott, born Feb. 18, 1882, died in his twenty-third year, March 12, 1905; and Janet Clark, born Jan. 4, 1885, lived only a month.

Mary Lillian Macdonald,¹ daughter of Helen Agnes Hattie and William Hugh Macdonald, was born Feb. 18, 1886. She married Malcolm D. MacMartin, of Martintown, Ont., Dec. 27, 1916, and they had a family born as follows: Helen Elizabeth, Oct. 14, 1918; Malcolm Pierson, June 3, 1920; Bruce Macdonald, Dec. 2, 1921; Lois Jean, Oct. 1, 1925. Mr. MacMartin died in Nov. 1935.

¹ See Addenda.

Janet Sutherland Macdonald,¹ daughter of Helen Agnes Hattie and William Hugh Macdonald, was born July 18, 1889, at Sherbrooke, N. S. After graduation from Dalhousie University in 1913 with the degree of B.A. she went to China, where she married James Blake MacHattie, Dec. 15, 1913; five sons were born to them in China.

John Angus Macdonald, son of Helen Agnes Hattie and William Hugh Macdonald, was born at Sherbrooke, N. S., April 24, 1892. After graduation from Dalhousie University in 1912 he was employed for three years on geological survey work for the Dominion Government, working in New Brunswick, Quebec and Alberta. After the outbreak of the Great War he enlisted as a gunner in the 1st Canadian Siege Battery and went overseas, landing in England in Nov., 1915. The next year he was in France, arriving there with his unit in June in time for the beginning of the Battle of the Somme. He was on the Somme front until Dec., 1916, when he was moved to a sector near Lens, where he remained until March, 1917, when his unit was moved near Arras to take part in the Battle of Vimy Ridge. He also participated in the Battle of Hill No. 70 later in the same year. He was next moved to Ypres and took part in the battle of Passchendale. He then applied for a Commission and was sent home to England to take an O. T. C. course. He obtained his Commission as a Lieutenant in the Artillery in April, 1918, and was sent back to France to join his battery, which at that time was on a quiet sector until it was moved to take part in the breaking of the Hindenburg line. Owing to the rapidity of the general advance it was impossible to move the 9.2 inch Howitzers quickly enough to keep up with it; consequently during the last fortnight of that action they did not see the heavy fighting that was experienced in the previous engagements. He returned to Canada in May, 1919, and after securing his discharge entered the Nova Scotia Technical College, from which he received his B.Sc. degree in Civil Engineering the next year. He then entered the employ of Guggenheim Bros. at a mine in Bolivia, South America, and later worked at Cerro de Pasco in Peru at elevations of 11,000 to 17,000 feet. He went to New York in August, 1921, and on Sept. 1st that year was married at Second Presbyterian Church there to Agnes Katherine Manson, daughter of the late Francis Gilbert Manson, of Sherbrooke, N. S. Return-

¹ See page 157.

ing to Nova Scotia he taught short courses in land surveying at the Nova Scotia Technical College until April, 1922, when he received an appointment to the staff of the Geological Survey of Canada as Junior Topographical Engineer and was promoted in April, 1925, to the position of Topographical Engineer in charge of a field battery making maps. He is an Associate Member of the Engineering Institute of Canada and a Fellow of the Canadian Geographical Society. Children: Agnes Kathleen, born at Antigonish, N. S., Oct. 19, 1923, and Ian Verner, born at Ottawa, Jan. 19, 1925.

Lester Vincent Macdonald, son of Helen Agnes Hattie and William Hugh Macdonald, was born Dec. 31, 1896. He enlisted when the Great War broke out and spent some time as mechanic in the Flying Corps at Toronto. When the war closed he returned to his home at Sherbrooke and after a year at Dalhousie College went into business with his brother, Bruce Winans Macdonald, in blacksmithing, plumbing and garage work. This firm also operates now a daily mail and passenger service to and from Antigonish and Sherbrooke and Sheet Harbour. On Sept. 8, 1927, he was married by Rev. J. H. Kirk, to Iris Mae Pryde, of Sonora. Children: Romaine Pryde and Vance Lloyd.

Bruce Winans Macdonald, son of Helen Agnes Hattie and William Hugh Macdonald, was born June 15, 1899. He was married Oct. 24, 1923, in Montreal, to Elizabeth Hattie Cruickshank,¹ (b. May 10, 1902). He is a partner with his brother Lester Vincent Macdonald in business at Sherbrooke (q. v.). Children: Stanley Hugh, John Huntley, Ivan Purdy.

Margaret Jane Hattie, daughter of Daniel Hattie and Janet Sutherland, was born at Caledonia, Guysboro' County, Feb. 23, 1860. She married James William McDonald,² harness maker, of Sherbrooke, N. S., Jan. 21, 1889. They had a family of six. Of these, Daniel Henry, born Dec. 2, 1889, was overseas during the Great War and the strain of the war experiences left him with heart trouble from which he has not recovered. Hattie Sutherland McDonald, the second of the family, was born Nov. 7, 1890, and died April 23, 1897; Eva Margaret, the third, was born March 7, 1892, and died May 11, 1893; Sarah Elizabeth, the fourth, born Nov. 7, 1893, died May 7, 1897. Florence Margaret, born Sept. 21, 1895, is a music teacher and organist in the United Church at Sherbrooke. James William, born Sept. 20, 1897, enlisted for service in the Great War, but as the Armis-

¹ See page 155

² See page 243.

tice was signed before he was ready to go overseas, he did not see active service. He is now a preventive officer in the Royal Canadian Mounted Police.

Flora Elizabeth Hattie, daughter of Daniel Hattie and Janet Sutherland, was born at Sherbrooke, April 30, 1862. She went to California with her parents after her father retired from gold mining, and in Fresno, where she lived, married William Upton. She died there leaving no family¹.

Harriet Hattie, fourth of the family, was born June 11, 1864, and died March 3, 1865. There was another child born to Daniel Hattie and Janet Sutherland, Oct. 20, 1869, that did not survive.

(IV) WILLIAM HATTIE

William Hattie, son of John Hattie and Annie MacQuarrie, was born at East River St. Mary's, May 11, 1833, and died June 8, 1840. The death occurred at the time John Hattie moved his home from East River St. Mary's to Caledonia. The father and the older children had gone ahead to make ready the new home, while the mother and the younger children, William and James Lauchlin, were to follow later. The journey was made on horseback, a stop being made at the home of Daniel Hattie, in the place now known as Denver, and on the property where Alexander Gunn lives now. Mrs. Daniel Hattie was Mrs. John Hattie's sister. The intention was to remain there only overnight, but William, then but seven years past, developed diphtheria, which necessarily occasioned delay. Unhappily the illness proved fatal; after a few days the boy passed away and it was necessary for the mother to proceed on her way bereft. The remains were buried at Evergreen Cemetery, near the Glenelg United Church, which is on the way to Caledonia. One can well picture the happiness with which that journey was begun and with what sadness the family, full of pleasant anticipations, received the bereaved mother on her arrival at the new home.

(V) FLORA ANN HATTIE

Flora Ann Hattie, fifth of the family of John Hattie and Annie MacQuarrie, was born at East River St. Mary's, May 7, 1835, and married Alexander Sutherland, Dec. 10, 1857. They had a family of six, born as follows: Agnes, Nov. 14, 1858; Daniel,

¹ See page 106.

June 23, 1860; Eleanor, Jan. 15, 1863; John, Nov. 12, 1864; William Angus, July 13, 1868; Alexander, Oct. 16, 1870.

Agnes Sutherland, daughter of Flora Ann Hattie and Alexander Sutherland, was born at Caledonia, Nov. 14, 1858. At the time his brother-in-law Daniel Hattie was active in gold mining enterprise, an exchange of properties was effected whereby Daniel Hattie gave to Alexander Sutherland that portion of the land he had from his father at Caledonia (See page 101) in exchange for the Alexander Sutherland property at Sherbrooke, and it was before the time of removal to Sherbrooke that his daughter Agnes was born. On July 13, 1881, she married James Angus Chisholm (b. Feb. 7, 1857; d. June 16, 1908). A family of twelve was born of this marriage, as follows: Bertha Florence, May 26, 1882; Libbie Kate, April 6, 1884; John Knox, Sept. 23, 1885; Alexander Sutherland, Feb. 23, 1887; Walter, April 8, 1889; Elizabeth Catherine, April 10, 1891; James Daniel, June 6, 1893; Ellen Christine, Aug. 23, 1895; Mary Doull, Dec. 17, 1897; Clara, Dec. 19, 1899; Martha, Jan. 6, 1902; Roy Nelson, Dec. 13, 1904. Of these, Libbie Kate died in Nov., 1884, and Clara in Feb., 1901.

Bertha Florence Chisholm, first of the above family, went to the State of Washington and married James Grove at Seattle, Nov. 1, 1914; of their family, James Chisholm was born March 6, 1916, and Elizabeth Agnes, Aug. 21, 1919.

John Knox Chisholm, son of Agnes Sutherland and James Angus Chisholm, was born Sept. 23, 1885, and lives on the old homestead at Upper Caledonia. He married Margaret McIntosh, of that place, May 13, 1910. Of their family, Ruby Roxalin, born Aug. 2, 1911, was for a time a teacher, and on July 12, 1934, married Campbell Trueman Cruickshank; Clifford Murray was born May 18, 1913; Lester Walter, Aug. 31, 1917; Evelyne Margaret, May 23, 1924.

Alexander Sutherland Chisholm, son of Agnes Sutherland and James Angus Chisholm, after spending six years in the United States, enlisted in the Canadian army in March, 1916, and went overseas. He was in service on the western front for a year and a half and fought at Cambrai, Vimy Ridge and Arras, and was in other hot battles. He was gassed on various occasions, but survived all the ordeals of war. On his return after the armistice he secured a farm at Upper Caledonia and on Nov.

15, 1919, married Jessie Margaret Chisholm, R.N., of Sunny Brae. After a few years he sold his farm to William C. Hattie and moved to Sunny Brae. Leaving his family at the latter place, he spent about a year in the State of Washington, but eventually returned to Sunny Brae. His family, born at Caledonia, consists of Annie Florence and Ian.

Walter Chisholm, fifth of the family of Agnes Sutherland and James Angus Chisholm, on June 1, 1921, married Mary Cameron, of Cameron Settlement. They moved to Vancouver, where they still reside. Their family consists of: Margaret Agnes, born April 21, 1922; James Angus, March 21, 1924; and Catherine Mildred. Walter Chisholm is a blacksmith, dividing his time between Vancouver and the Yukon.

Elizabeth Catherine Chisholm, daughter of Agnes Sutherland and James Angus Chisholm, taught school for some years in Alberta and Saskatchewan. On Oct. 31, 1925, she married Thomas Scabery, of Regina. While married, she is still engaged in educational work. They have a family of five, born as follows: James, July 25, 1926; Charles, Aug., 1927; Herbert, Feb., 1929; Beatrice, Nov., 1930; Elizabeth, Oct. 8, 1932.

James Daniel Chisholm, son of Agnes Sutherland and James Angus Chisholm, enlisted in the 85th Nova Scotia Highlanders and went overseas. For a time he was pay officer, but eventually went to the front and was in many hot battles. He was wounded and spent over four months in hospital, but still carries a German bullet in his knee. It was some time after the armistice before he received his discharge. After his return he went to Seattle, where he married Minnie Hill. He lives now in San Francisco, where he is in the employ of a telephone company. Their children were born as follows: Lorne, April 26, 1921; Dorothy, Jan. 11, 1925.

Ellen Christine, daughter of Agnes Sutherland and James Angus Chisholm, was born Aug. 23, 1895. She is in business life in Seattle.

Mary Doull, daughter of Agnes Sutherland and James Angus Chisholm, was born Dec. 17, 1897. After teaching for a time in public schools, she followed others of her family to Seattle, where she was employed by the Pacific Telephone Co. as a stenographer. In Feb., 1926, she married William Devore. They have no family.

Martha Chisholm, daughter of Agnes Sutherland and James Angus Chisholm, on August 3, 1935, married Dr. V. C. Calkin, dentist, of New Glasgow.

Roy Nelson Chisholm, son of Agnes Sutherland and James Angus Chisholm, taught school for a few years, then attended Dalhousie University from which he graduated. Later he took post graduate work at McGill University. He is now in the employ of the Bell Telephone Co. in Toronto.

Daniel Sutherland, second of the family of Flora Ann Hattie and Alexander Sutherland, left Nova Scotia in 1886 and went to Olympia, State of Washington. After lumbering in that vicinity for a time he went to Seattle, having on April 26th of that year married Lena Leola Taylor. They established a home in Seattle and had two children: Flora Agnes, born Feb. 10, 1894, and Clifford Daniel, born March 21, 1897. Of these, Flora Agnes, on June 21, 1913, married George Arthur Clausen, of Seattle, (b. Dec. 5, 1892) and has one child, Lorraine Agnes, born March 6, 1923. Clifford Daniel Sutherland, on Sept. 30, 1918, married Lillian Holmberg, (b. Jan. 28, 1897), and had one child, Daniel Edward, (b. Feb. 8, 1924; d. 1928).

Eleanor Sutherland, daughter of Flora Ann Hattie and Alexander Sutherland, married George Alexander McIntosh, June 27, 1887. In 1893 they went to Eureka, Calif., to live. Three of their children were born in Nova Scotia; John Norie, April 26, 1888; Flora Anna, Dec. 15, 1890; Alexander Sutherland, Jan. 20, 1892. The first named died in Nova Scotia in Feb., 1891. Two of the family were born in California: Etta Rose, May 20, 1896; Helen Agnes, Aug. 1, 1906. Mrs. McIntosh died at Eureka, California, March 4, 1922. Mr. McIntosh was a machinist by occupation, but is now retired. Of their children, Flora Anna was a millinery designer. She married Frederick Leigh Jordan, a conductor on the Northwestern Pacific Railway, Nov. 2, 1913, and had two children, born at a birth on July 17, 1915, namely, Eleanor, who died the same day, and Frederick Leigh, Jr., who died Aug. 8, 1925.

Alexander Sutherland McIntosh¹, son of Eleanor Sutherland and George Alexander McIntosh, is an accountant in the employ of an automobile company, at Eureka, California. On Nov. 16, 1920, he married Mildred Louise Albee. They have two children: Beverley Ann, born Oct. 18, 1921; Patricia Mae, Jan. 11, 1925.

¹ See Addenda.

Etta Rose McIntosh, daughter of Eleanor Sutherland and George Alexander McIntosh, was graduated from the Eureka High School and State Teachers' College and taught school until her marriage to Prof. Myron Edward Krueger, June 29, 1922. Prof. Krueger was graduated from Union College, Cornell University in New York State, and from the University of California at Berkeley, California. He was with the American Expeditionary Force in France for a year and a half. He is now Professor of Forestry at the University of California.

Helen Agnes McIntosh, fifth of the family of Eleanor Sutherland and George Alexander McIntosh, was graduated from the Eureka High School and Eureka Business College. She is now employed as secretary for the Hall-Scott Motor Car Company at Berkeley, California.

John Sutherland, son of Flora Ann Hattie and Alexander Sutherland, was born at Lower Caledonia. In vocation a blacksmith, he went to Portland, Oregon, in 1888, where he has been in the employ of the Portland Railway Co. for over thirty years. On April 29, 1893, he married Rose Hall, of England. They have one child, Mabel.

William Angus Sutherland, son of Flora Ann Hattie and Alexander Sutherland, lives on the old homestead of John Hattie (son of the pioneer) at Lower Caledonia, and keeps the post office there. In 1908 he married Ethel Bell Jane Hattie, daughter of James Hugh Hattie and a grand-daughter of the pioneer's son, Hugh. They have a family of three sons, born as follows: Alexander James, Jan. 13, 1914; John Frederick, July 13, 1917; William Lester, Nov. 18, 1923.

Alexander Hattie Sutherland, son of Flora Ann Hattie and Alexander Sutherland, left his home in the early twenties and spent some years with his brother Daniel in Seattle, Washington. He then went to Dawson City, in the Yukon, where he was engaged in lumbering, but in response to the urge to return home, was passenger on the ill-fated steamer "Princess Sophia" which went down with all on board. His body, in a life-belt, was washed ashore and thus was recovered. His brother Daniel had the remains brought to Seattle and buried there. He was unmarried.

(VI) CATHERINE JANE HATTIE

Catherine Jane Hattie, daughter of John Hattie and Annie MacQuarrie, was born at East River St. Mary's, June 11, 1837, and died May 22, 1870. On March 14, 1861, she married James Hugh Macdonald, of Sherbrooke. Three children were born to them: John Hugh, born Jan. 27, 1862; Agnes, born May 4, 1865, and died July 20, 1896; Catherine, born in 1870.

John Hugh Macdonald, first of this family, was greatly interested in gold mining in his more active years and was at times very successful. On Feb. 27, 1895, he was married at Truro by Rev. Thomas Cumming, D.D., to Jessie McEachern. Their children were born as follows: James Scott, March 29, 1896; Neil Bruce, May 3, 1898; Forrest Gould, Sept. 16, 1899; Hugh Graham, Aug. 28, 1901.¹

James Scott Macdonald¹, son of John Hugh Macdonald and Jessie McEachern, was born March 29, 1896. He secured his degree of B.A. and B.Comm. by extra mural study and examination from Queen's University. He is now second Secretary in the Department of External Affairs at Ottawa, having received this position after examination in which he was in competition with fifty other applicants. In 1931 he was sent to Washington to substitute for Dr. Herridge, Canadian Minister to Washington, during the latter's absence in Europe. On the occasion of the Imperial Economic Conference at Ottawa in the summer of 1932 he was chairman of one of the Conference Committees. He married Ruth Wilson, of Napanee, Ontario, in 1927.

Forrest Gould Macdonald, son of John Hugh Macdonald and Jessie McEachern, is in the service of the Royal Bank of Canada at San Juan, Puerto Rico. He married Esther Levrold, of San Juan, in 1929. They have one daughter, Grace, born in 1931.

Catherine Macdonald, daughter of Catherine Jane Hattie and James Hugh Macdonald, married Charles A. Gould, of Providence, R. I. Their children are: James Carleton, born 1894; Helen Agnes, born 1904; Marion, born 1907. Of these, James Carleton Gould married Helen Hurd and had two children: Marjorie Louise, born 1922, and Carleton Frank, born 1924. Helen Agnes Gould married Robert Henry Baldwin¹ and they have a son bearing the father's name, born in 1927.

¹ See Addenda.

(VII) JAMES LAUHLIN HATTIE

James Lauchlin Hattie, son of John Hattie and Annie MacQuarrie, was born at East River St. Mary's, Feb. 5, 1840. He was educated in the schools at Sherbrooke, N. S., and afterwards opened up in business in that town. He was married to Susannah Catherine McDaniel, of Sherbrooke, on Jan. 11, 1866, by Rev. John Campbell. Children: Elizabeth Ann, John Campbell, Henrietta Catherine, Henry Alexander and Mary Nicholson, born at Sherbrooke; Daniel Gilbert, Sarah Miriam Emma, and John James, born at Caledonia. Elizabeth Ann, born March 17, 1867, married John Mowat and had one child, Bessie Ann Mowat; she died at Truro, Nov. 5, 1887. John Campbell, born March 17, 1869, died Oct. 1 in the same year. Mary Nicholson, born Dec. 10, 1874, died Dec. 16, 1875.

Henrietta Catherine, the third of the family of James Lauchlin Hattie and Susannah Catherine McDaniel, was born July 15, 1870, and was married to Gordon Boyd Cruickshank, by Rev. J. D. McFarlane, July 11, 1894. They have a family of five: Henry Campbell, born July 8, 1895; John Boyd, Nov. 28, 1896; Edgar Lauchlin, May 16, 1898; Hugh D. Parker, June 5, 1910; Kenneth Stewart, June 29, 1914. Of these, John Boyd Cruickshank was married by Rev. J. H. Kirk, at the Manse, East River St. Mary's, July 2, 1924, to Ada Maria Smith; they live at Caledonia; no issue. Edgar Lauchlin Cruickshank, engaged in business at Glenholm, Colchester County, as a general merchant, married Flora Teas, of South Branch, Colchester County, July 11, 1923; they have three children, born as follows: Alfred Gordon, June 15, 1924; Hazel Joyce, May 4, 1926; Mary Elizabeth, March 9, 1931. Henry Campbell Cruickshank died March 13, 1917.

Henry Alexander Hattie, fourth of the family of James Lauchlin Hattie and Susannah Catherine McDaniel, was born Aug. 25, 1872. He married Jane Allen, of Truro; they had one child, Ethel, born in Truro, where she died. Henry Alexander Hattie died at Truro, April 22, 1901.

Daniel Gilbert Hattie, sixth of the family of James Lauchlin Hattie and Susannah Catherine McDaniel, was born Feb. 4, 1877. He married Jennie Greenwood at Arcola, June 28, 1905. They have a family of three. Daniel Gilbert Hattie lives at North Vancouver, B. C., and is connected with the customs de-

partment at Vancouver. His son Ernest is at this writing a student at the University of British Columbia.

Sarah Miriam Hattie, seventh of the family of James Lauchlin Hattie and Susannah Catherine McDaniel, was born Jan. 21, 1880. She married William Sutherland Chisholm, of Caledonia. They have three children, of whom two are married. Katheleen McDaniel Chisholm married James Gordon and has three children. Hazel Hattie Chisholm married Edgar Farrar Richardson and has one child.

John James Hattie, eighth of the family of James Lauchlin Hattie and Susannah Catherine McDaniel, was born Jan. 18, 1882. He married Annie Laura Jones, at Dartmouth, N. S., and they have one child, Minnie Etta Evelyn, born at Londonderry, N. S., Nov. 21, 1906.

(VIII) ANNABELL CAMPBELL HATTIE

Annabell Campbell Hattie, eighth of the family of John Hattie and Annie MacQuarrie, was born Feb. 19, 1842. She married Alexander MacDonald, a farmer, of Caledonia, July 19, 1866. Their family consists of Harriet, born Oct. 5, 1867; Christy Ann, Oct. 31, 1869; Alexander H., Oct. 31, 1871; Elizabeth Kate, Nov. 22, 1873; John David, Aug. 13, 1877; Florence Adella, Nov. 8, 1879; Charles Bruce, Feb. 12, 1883; Susannah May, Feb. 26, 1885. Florence Adella died April 13, 1904, and Charles Bruce, Aug. 21, 1905.

Harriet MacDonald¹, first of the family of Annabell Campbell Hattie and Alexander MacDonald, was married Dec. 24, 1890, at Fall River, Mass., to George J. Hinckley, of Londonderry, N. S. She died Jan. 5, 1927; and her husband died Oct. 23, 1929. They had a family of six: Esther Bell, born Sept. 12, 1892, died Feb. 2, 1895; George William¹, born July 7, 1894; Edith Cathern, born June 5, 1896; Angus Milton, born Sept. 12, 1898, died Jan. 24, 1902; Alexander MacDonald, born Aug. 5, 1900, died Aug. 8, 1900; Arthur Martin, born Jan. 27, 1902. Edith Cathern Hinckley was married Oct. 29, 1927, to Anthony M. Constance, of North Tiverton, R. I., and has three children: George Arthur, born Dec. 16, 1928, died July 31, 1931; Edward Anthony, born Nov. 4, 1930; Harriet Mary, born Dec. 15, 1932. Arthur Martin Hinckley¹ on May 10, 1929, married Susan J. Zerlang, of Berkeley, California, at Santa Rosa, California.

¹ See Addenda.

Christy Ann MacDonald, second of the family of Annabell Campbell Hattie and Alexander MacDonald, was married on July 5, 1892, to George William Fraser (b. Nov. 14, 1865), by Rev. Thomas Cumming, D.D. They reside at Lower Caledonia and their six children were born: Thomas Gregor, April 14, 1893; Abraham Elmer, Feb. 6, 1896; Alexander Ernest, June 28, 1898; Addie Lillian, Sept. 28, 1900; Donald Milton, June 29, 1904; Dora Hattie, April 4, 1907. Of these Addie Lillian died April 20, 1922. Donald Milton spent several years in the Canadian West. Dora Hattie married William John Partridge, of Daly City, California, Sept. 15, 1934.

Abraham Elmer Fraser, son of Christy Ann MacDonald and George William Fraser, was born Feb. 6, 1896. He served some time in the Royal Bank of Canada at Sherbrooke, N. S. On Dec. 31, 1915, he married Bessie May MacGregor Archibald, of Stillwater, Guysboro County. He enlisted in the Great War, and was in training in Halifax at the time of the great disaster of Dec. 6, 1917. His wife was killed in the disaster, leaving a four-months-old baby, who, along with his father, was rescued from the debris of the shattered and burning building. The father, being in a dazed condition as a result of his experience, was taken care of by the party of rescuing soldiers, who handed the baby to a lady to take care of for the time being. In the confusion incident to such an occasion the baby and the lady who was guarding him were lost to view and it was not until some time afterwards, and after advertising the circumstances, that the child was recovered. The baby had been named George William, and now, in memory of his mother, the name McGregor was added, so that his full name became George William McGregor Fraser. After recovery the father did not get overseas. At the close of the war he went to California, where he resided for a time. After his father's death he returned to his native province and married Agnes May MacQuarrie, of Lower Caledonia, June 15, 1922. There is one daughter by this marriage, Bessie Elma May. He has been now for several years with the Scotia Lumber Co. and lives at Melrose, Guysborough County, N. S.

Alexander Ernest Fraser, son of Christy Ann MacDonald and George William Fraser, is a banker by profession, in the employ of the Royal Bank of Canada. He was married by Rev. J. H. Kirk, Sept. 15, 1926, to Catherine Florence Cruickshank¹,

¹ See page 155.

of Lower Caledonia. They have three children: Doris Hazel, born May 3, 1928; Marion Christina, Aug. 4, 1931; Wesley Graham, Aug. 30, 1932.

Alexander Hattie MacDonald, third of the family of Annabell Campbell Hattie and Alexander MacDonald, was married at Caledonia, July 22, 1899, by Rev. J. R. MacDonald, to Agnes Catherine McDonald. They had but one child, Jane Goldie, who married Daniel Herbert McDonald, and who, in turn, had one child, Annie Catherine McDonald. Daniel H. McDonald is C. N. R. Agent at Sunny Brae. Annie Catherine McDonald was born Jan. 7, 1929, and died four days later, Jan. 11, 1929.

Elizabeth Kate MacDonald, fourth of the family of Annabell Campbell Hattie and Alexander MacDonald, was married at Lower Caledonia, May 8, 1905, by Rev. J. R. MacDonald, to Harry Baldwin,¹ of Bass River, N. B. They moved to Gloucester, Mass., where he was in the employ of a telephone company. He died March 31, 1936. Three children were born, as follows: Charles Osborne, July 12, 1911; Elizabeth Annabell,¹ Nov. 12, 1913; Donald Alexander, May 20, 1915.

John David MacDonald, fifth of the family of Annabell Campbell Hattie and Alexander MacDonald, was married at Truro, June 19, 1906, by Rev. P. A. McLeod, to Jessie McPhee, of Lochaber. He is a blacksmith by trade, and lives now at Avondale, Pictou County, and is post master at Avondale Station. They have a family of three: Harold Gordon, born March 31, 1908; Mildred Hattie, April 30, 1912; Alexander Hugh, July 6, 1916. Harold G. MacDonald, the eldest of this family, conducts a motor service station at Barney's River. He married Mary Bannerman, of that place, Nov. 19, 1930; their children were born: Alister Gordon, Sept. 20, 1931; Doris Bannerman, Oct. 27, 1932; Laura Christene, Nov. 21, 1933.

Susanna May, last of the family of Annabell Campbell Hattie and Alexander MacDonald, married George W. Dennison Aug. 7, 1922, in New York. No issue. He died in 1931.

(IX) MARY HATTIE

Mary Hattie, ninth of the family of John Hattie and Mary MacQuarrie, was born Nov. 27, 1844, at Caledonia. She was married, June 29, 1876, by Rev. Robert Cumming, D.D., to

¹ See Addenda.

Thomas McKeen, of Melrose, Guysborough County. Their family consisted of three: John Cumming, born June 17, 1877; Alexander Burton, Aug. 18, 1880; Thomas Campbell, July 7, 1886. Of these, John Cumming died July 12, 1891.

Alexander Burton McKeen¹ follows mining and lives in Arizona, where he married Margaret Haile Nov. 6, 1915, and has a family of four.

Thomas Campbell McKeen, third of the family of Mary Hattie and Thomas McKeen, was married to Mabel Boggs, of South Lochaber, by Rev. William McDonald, at the Manse, East River St. Mary's. He lived on the old homestead for a time and then moved to Liverpool, N. S. Two of their children lived but a few hours; the others were born: Katherine Elizabeth, Feb. 22, 1912; Pauline Marion, June 19, 1916; Sarah Adelaide, Jan. 17, 1920; Lloyd Thomas, Oct. 21, 1923; Robert Boggs and Raymond Rhodes, at a birth, June 18, 1925; Helen Mabel, July 9, 1927, and Josephine Hazel, June 21, 1929.

(X) ELIZABETH JANET BAXTER HATTIE

Elizabeth Janet Baxter Hattie, tenth of the family of John Hattie and Annie MacQuarrie, was born April 20, 1847, and married John Cameron, tailor, of Sherbrooke, Jan. 14, 1875. Their children were all born at Sherbrooke, as follows: John Alexander, March 6, 1876; Annie Rhoda, Nov. 1, 1877; Clifford Baxter, Oct. 9, 1879; Wilfred Daniel, Dec. 20, 1882; Harold Roy, June 22, 1885; Margaret Catherine, Nov. 22, 1887; Flora Edna May, Sept. 11, 1890.

John Alexander Cameron,¹ first of the family, was married at Yarmouth, June 21, 1906, to Maggie Edgar Pendrigh. They had a daughter, Margaret Elizabeth, born at Yarmouth, April 21, 1907. The mother died May 16, 1907. In the year 1912, he married Aleda Gertrude Faulkner. They live now in Halifax where he has been in business as a tailor for many years. The children of the second family were born: George Frederick,¹ Feb. 28, 1913; John Ralph,¹ Aug. 24, 1914; Jean Phyllis, Aug. 15, 1918; Ruth Gertrude, Jan. 15, 1921; Mabel Estelle, Sept. 22, 1922; Nina Gwendolyn, Dec. 3, 1925.

Annie Rhoda, second of the family of Elizabeth Janet Baxter Hattie and John Cameron, was born Nov. 1, 1877. She was

¹ See Addenda.

married at Boston, Aug. 14, 1901, to John H. Warren. Two children were born there: Mervin John, March 27, 1904; Helen Elizabeth, Jan. 25, 1908. They moved later to Vancouver, B.C. He is a carpenter by trade.

Clifford Baxter Cameron, third of the family of Elizabeth Janet Baxter Hattie and John Cameron, lives in Langham, Saskatchewan. He is a harness maker. At one time he lived at Kentville, N. S., and married Lalia Gladys Lyons, Waterville, Nov. 20, 1907. Their daughter Helen was born in 1910.

Daniel Wilfred, fourth of the family of Elizabeth Janet Baxter Hattie and John Cameron, married Jennie MacDonald, at South Hanson, Mass., Nov. 20, 1907. They had a family of two Florence Jean and Margaret Lillian. He died at Edmonton, Alberta, Dec. 8, 1932, after a brief but severe illness.

Harold Roy Cameron, fifth of the family of Elizabeth Janet Baxter Hattie and John Cameron, lives in Sherbrooke, where he has been in the employ of Anderson & Sons, as bookkeeper, for over thirty years. On Sept. 29, 1909, he married Mary Ethel Tibbo, of Port Dufferin, Halifax County. Their children were born: Grace Elizabeth, Aug. 7, 1910; Marion Ethel, July 23, 1914; Jean Hattie, Oct. 30, 1917; Harold Victor, Nov. 7, 1919. Grace Elizabeth Cameron is a telegraph operator at Liverpool, N. S.

Margaret Catherine Cameron, sixth of the family of Elizabeth Janet Baxter Hattie and John Cameron, was born Nov. 22, 1887. She nursed her mother in her last illness and after the latter's death, May 23, 1930, left this province and resides in Western Canada. Her husband is Lewis Griswold. She has no family.

Florence Edna May Cameron, seventh of the family of Elizabeth Janet Baxter Hattie and John Cameron, was a school teacher for some years. On Sept. 10, 1919, she married Henry McConnell, of Aspen, Guysborough County. They have one son, William, born July 14, 1923.

(XI) JOHN CAMPBELL HATTIE

John Campbell Hattie, the last of the family of John Hattie and Mary MacQuarrie was born July 17, 1849, and died 1853.

THE GENEALOGICAL TABLE

The family of JOHN HATTIE and ANNIE MACQUARRIE.

- I JOHN HATTIE.
- II ALEXANDER GEORGE MCHATTIE, married $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{1st, HARRIETTE TUPPER.} \\ \text{2nd, MARY NICHOLSON.} \end{array} \right.$
- III DANIEL HATTIE, married JANET SUTHERLAND.
- IV WILLIAM HATTIE.
- V FLORA ANN HATTIE, married ALEXANDER SUTHERLAND.
- VI CATHERINE JANE HATTIE, married JAMES HUGH MACDONALD.
- VII JAMES LAUCLIN HATTIE, married SUSANNAH CATHERINE MCDANIEL.
- VIII ANNABELL CAMPBELL HATTIE, married ALEXANDER MACDONALD.
- IX MARY HATTIE, married THOMAS MCKEEN.
- X ELIZABETH JANET BAXTER HATTIE, married JOHN CAMERON.
- XI JOHN CAMPBELL HATTIE.

II

The Family of ALEXANDER GEORGE MCHATTIE and MARY NICHOLSON.

- (a) Thomas John Tyndale McHattie, married Gertrude Emma Harding.
- (b) Annie Mary McHattie, married $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{1st, Leslie Hardtman Jarvis.} \\ \text{2nd, Henry Johnson Duncan.} \end{array} \right.$
- (c) Alexander Campbell Nicholson McHattie, married Alice Mary Katherine Beazor.

The Family of THOMAS JOHN TYNDALE MCHATTIE and GERTRUDE EMMA HARDING.

- (1) Thomas William McHattie, married Emily Douglas Jackson.
- (2) Marjorie Gertrude McHattie.
- (3) John Nicholson McHattie.
- (4) Janet Mary McHattie.

The Family of ALEXANDER CAMPBELL NICHOLSON MCHATTIE and ALICE Mary Katherine BEAZOR.

- (1) Alexander John McHattie, married Betty Marjorie Lois Denman.
- (2) Eleanor Mary Clara McHattie, married $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{1st, Somerled Macdonald.} \\ \text{2nd, Charles Robert} \\ \text{Stainer Farquhar.} \end{array} \right.$

The Family of ELEANOR MARY CLARA MCHATTIE and CHARLES ROBERT STAINER FARQUHAR.

- (i) David Farquhar.
- (ii) Gillian Farquhar.

III

The Family of DANIEL HATTIE and JANET SUTHERLAND.

- (a) Helen Agnes Hattie, married William Hugh Macdonald.
- (b) Margaret Jane Hattie, married James William McDonald.
- (c) Flora Elizabeth Hattie, married William Upton, (no issue).
- (d) Harriet Hattie.

The Family of HELEN AGNES HATTIE and WILLIAM HUGH MACDONALD.

- (1) Lyall Hattie Scott Macdonald.
- (2) Janet Clark Macdonald.
- (3) Lillian Mary Macdonald, married Malcolm D. MacMartin.
- (4) Janet Sutherland Macdonald, married James Blake MacHattie.
- (5) John Angus Macdonald, married Agnes Katherine Manson.
- (6) Lester Vincent Macdonald, married Irvis Mae Pryde.
- (7) Bruce Winans Macdonald, married Elizabeth Hattie Cruickshank.

The Family of MARY LILLIAN MACDONALD and MALCOLM D. McMARTIN.

- (i) Helen Elizabeth MacMartin.
- (iii) Bruce Macdonald MacMartin.
- (ii) Malcolm Pierson MacMartin.
- (iv) Lois Jean MacMartin.

The Family of JANET SUTHERLAND MACDONALD and JAMES BLAKE MACHATTIE.

- (i) Lloyd Elliot MacHattie.
- (iii) Harvey MacHattie.
- (ii) Leslie Blake MacHattie.
- (iv) Graham Campbell MacHattie.
- (v) Lorne Alister MacHattie.

The Family of JOHN ANGUS MACDONALD and AGNES KATHERINE MANSON.

- (i) Agnes Kathleen Macdonald.
- (ii) Ian Verner Macdonald.

The Family of LESTER VINCENT MACDONALD and IRVIS MAE PRYDE.

- (i) Romaine Pryde Macdonald.
- (ii) Vance Lloyd Macdonald.

The Family of BRUCE WINANS MACDONALD and ELIZABETH HATTIE CRUICKSHANK.

- (i) Stanley Hugh Macdonald.
- (ii) John Huntley Macdonald.
- (iii) Ivan Purdy Macdonald.

The Family of MARGARET JANE HATTIE and JAMES WILLIAM McDONALD.

- | | |
|---------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| (1) Daniel Henry McDonald. | (4) Sarah Elizabeth McDonald. |
| (2) Hattie Sutherland McDonald. | (5) Florence Margaret McDonald. |
| (3) Eva Margaret McDonald. | (6) James William McDonald. |

V

The Family of FLORA ANN HATTIE and ALEXANDER SUTHERLAND.

- (a) Agnes Sutherland, married James Angus Chisholm.
- (b) Daniel Sutherland, married Lena Leola Taylor.
- (c) Eleanor Sutherland, married George Alexander McIntosh.
- (d) John Sutherland, married Rose Hall.
- (e) William Angus Sutherland, married Ethel Bell Jane Hattie.
- (f) Alexander Hattie Sutherland.

The Family of AGNES SUTHERLAND and JAMES ANGUS CHISHOLM.

- (1) Bertha Florence Chisholm, married James Garfield Grove.
- (2) Libbie Kate Chisholm.
- (3) John Knox Chisholm, married Margaret McIntosh.
- (4) Alexander Sutherland Chisholm, married Jessie Margaret Chisholm.
- (5) Walter Chisholm, married Mary Cameron.
- (6) Elizabeth Catherine Chisholm, married Thomas Scabery.
- (7) James Daniel Chisholm, married Minnie Hill.
- (8) Ellen Christina Chisholm.
- (9) Mary Doull Chisholm, married William Devore (no issue).
- (10) Clara Chisholm.
- (11) Martha Chisholm, married V. C. Calkin.
- (12) Roy Nelson Chisholm.

The Family of BERTHA FLORENCE CHISHOLM and JAMES GARFIELD GROVE.

- | | |
|---------------------------|-----------------------------|
| (i) James Chisholm Grove. | (ii) Elizabeth Agnes Grove. |
|---------------------------|-----------------------------|

The Family of JOHN KNOX CHISHOLM and MARGARET MCINTOSH.

- (i) Ruby Roxalin Chisholm, married Campbell Trueman Cruickshank.
- (ii) Clifford Murray Chisholm.
- (iii) Lester Walter Chisholm.
- (iv) Evelyne Margaret Chisholm.

The Family of ALEXANDER SUTHERLAND CHISHOLM and JESSIE MARGARET CHISHOLM.

- | | |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------|
| (i) James Ian Chisholm. | (ii) Annie Florence Chisholm. |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------|

The Family of WALTER CHISHOLM and MARY CAMERON.

- (i) Margaret Agnes Chisholm.
- (ii) James Angus Chisholm.
- (iii) Catharine Mildred Chisholm.

The Family of ELIZABETH CATHERINE CHISHOLM and THOMAS SCABERY.

- (i) James Thomas Scabery.
- (ii) Charles Albin Scabery.
- (iii) Herbert Allan Scabery.
- (iv) Beatrice Agnes Scabery.
- (v) Elizabeth Mary Scabery.

The Family of JAMES DANIEL CHISHOLM and MINNIE HILL.

- (i) Lorne Chisholm.
- (ii) Dorothy Jean Chisholm.

The Family of DANIEL SUTHERLAND and LENA LEOLA TAYLOR.

- (1) Flora Agnes Sutherland, married George Arthur Clausen.
- (2) Clifford Daniel Sutherland, married Lillian Holmberg.

The Family of FLORA AGNES SUTHERLAND and GEORGE ARTHUR CLAUSEN.

- (i) Lorraine Agnes Clausen.

The Family of CLIFFORD DANIEL SUTHERLAND and LILLIAN HOLMBERG.

- (i) Daniel Edward Sutherland.

The Family of ELEANOR SUTHERLAND and GEORGE ALEXANDER MCINTOSH.

- (1) John Norie McIntosh.
- (2) Flora Anna McIntosh, married Frederick Leigh Jordan.
- (3) Alexander Sutherland McIntosh, married Mildred Louise Albee.
- (4) Etta Rose McIntosh, married Myron E. Krueger.
- (5) Helen Agnes McIntosh.

The Family of FLORA ANNA MCINTOSH and FREDERICK LEIGH JORDAN.

- (i) Eleanor Mae Jordan.
- (ii) Frederick Leigh Jordan Jr.

The Family of ALEXANDER SUTHERLAND MCINTOSH and MILDRED LOUISE ALBEE.

- (i) Beverley Ann McIntosh.
- (ii) Patricia Mae McIntosh.

The Family of JOHN SUTHERLAND and ROSE HALL.

- (1) Mabel Sutherland.

The Family of WILLIAM ANGUS SUTHERLAND and ETHEL BELL
JANE HATTIE.

- (1) Alexander James Sutherland. (2) John Frederick Sutherland.
(3) William Lester Sutherland.

VI

The Family of CATHERINE JANE HATTIE and JAMES HUGH
MACDONALD.

- (a) John Hugh Macdonald, married Jessie McEachern.
- (b) Agnes Macdonald.
- (c) Catherine Macdonald, married Charles A. Gould.

The Family of JOHN HUGH MACDONALD and JESSIE McEACHERN.

- (1) James Scott Macdonald, married Ruth Wilson.
- (2) Neil Bruce Macdonald.
- (3) Forrest Gould Macdonald, married Esther Levrold.
- (4) Hugh Graham Macdonald, married Muriel Christian.

The Family of FORREST GOULD MACDONALD and ESTHER
LEVROLD.

- (i) Grace Macdonald.

The Family of CATHERINE MACDONALD and CHARLES A. GOULD.

- (1) James Carleton Gould, married Helen Hurd.
- (2) Helen Agnes Gould, married Robert Henry Baldwin.
- (3) Marion Elizabeth Gould.

The Family of JAMES CARLETON GOULD and HELEN HURD.

- (i) Marjorie Lousie Gould. (ii) Carleton Frank Gould.

The Family of HELEN AGNES GOULD and ROBERT HENRY
BALDWIN.

- (i) Robert Henry Baldwin Jr.

VII

The Family of JAMES LAUHLIN HATTIE and SUSANNAH CATHERINE McDANIEL.

- (a) Elizabeth Ann Hattie, married John Mowat.
- (b) John Campbell Hattie.
- (c) Henrietta Catherine Hattie, married Gordon Boyd Cruickshank.
- (d) Henry Alexander Hattie, married Jane Allen.
- (e) Mary Nicholson Hattie.
- (f) Daniel Gilbert Hattie, married Jennie Greenwood.
- (g) Sarah Miriam Emma Hattie, married William Sutherland Chisholm.
- (h) John James Hattie, married Annie Laura Jones.

The Family of ELIZABETH ANN HATTIE and JOHN MOWAT.

- (1) Bessie Anna Mowat.

The Family of HENRIETTA CATHERINE HATTIE and GORDON BOYD CRUICKSHANK.

- (1) Henry Campbell Cruickshank.
- (2) John Boyd Cruickshank, married Maria Ada Smith.
- (3) Edgar Lauchlin Cruickshank, married Flora Teas.
- (4) Hugh D. Parker Cruickshank.
- (5) Kenneth Stewart Cruickshank.

The Family of EDGAR LAUHLIN CRUICKSHANK and FLORA TEAS.

- (i) Alfred Gordon Cruickshank. (ii) Hazel Joyce Cruickshank.
- (iii) Mary Elizabeth Cruickshank.

The Family of HENRY ALEXANDER HATTIE and JANE ALLEN.

- (1) Ethel Hattie.

The Family of DANIEL GILBERT HATTIE and JENNIE GREENWOOD.

- (1) Etta May Hattie. (2) Roy Gilbert Hattie.
- (3) James Ernest Hattie.

The Family of SARAH MIRIAM EMMA HATTIE and WILLIAM SUTHERLAND CHISHOLM.

- (1) Kathleen McDaniel Chisholm, married James Gordon.
- (2) Margaret Lawrence Chisholm.
- (3) Hazel Hattie Chisholm, married Edgar Farrar Richardson.

The Family of KATHLEEN McDANIEL CHISHOLM and JAMES Gordon.

- (i) Miriam Elinor Gordon. (ii) James Gordon.
- (iii) Janet Gordon.

The Family of HAZEL HATTIE CHISHOLM and EDGAR FARRAR RICHARDSON.

- (i) Edgar Farrar Richardson Jr.

The Family of JOHN JAMES HATTIE and ANNIE Laura JONES.

- (1) Minnie Etta Evelyn Hattie.

VIII

The Family of ANNABELL CAMPBELL HATTIE and ALEXANDER MACDONALD.

- (a) Harriet MacDonald, married George Johnson Hinckley.
- (b) Christy Ann MacDonald, married George William Fraser.
- (c) Alexander Hattie MacDonald, married Agnes Catherine McDonald.
- (d) Elizabeth Kate MacDonald, married Harry Baldwin.
- (e) John David MacDonald, married Jessie McPhee.
- (f) Florence Adella MacDonald.
- (g) Charles Bruce MacDonald.
- (h) Susanna May MacDonald, married George W. Dennison.

The Family of HARRIET MACDONALD and GEORGE JOHNSON HINCKLEY.

- (1) Esther Bell Hinckley.
- (2) George William Hinckley.
- (3) Edith Cathern Hinckley, married Anthony M. Constance.
- (4) Angus Milton Hinckley.
- (5) Alexander MacDonald Hinckley.
- (6) Arthur Martin Hinckley, married Susan J. Zerlang.

The Family of EDITH CATHERN HINCKLEY and ANTHONY M. CONSTANCE.

- (i) George Arthur Constance. (ii) Edward Anthony Constance.
- (iii) Harriet Mary Constance.

The Family of CHRISTY ANN MACDONALD and GEORGE WILLIAM FRASER.

- (1) Thomas Gregor Fraser.
- (2) Abraham Elmer Fraser, married $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{1st, Bessie May McGregor Archibald.} \\ \text{2nd, Agnes May MacQuarrie.} \end{array} \right.$
- (3) Alexander Ernest Fraser, married Catherine Florence Cruickshank.
- (4) Addie Lillian Fraser.
- (5) Donald Milton Fraser.
- (6) Dora Hattie Fraser, married William John Partridge.

The Family of ABRAHAM ELMER FRASER and BESSIE MAY MCGREGOR ARCHIBALD.

- (i) George William McGregor Fraser.

The Family of ABRAHAM ELMER FRASER and AGNES MAY MACQUARRIE.

- (ii) Bessie Elma May Fraser.

The Family of ALEXANDER ERNEST FRASER and CATHERINE FLORENCE CRUICKSHANK.

- (i) Doris Hazel Fraser.
- (ii) Marion Christine Fraser.
- (iii) Wesley Graham Fraser.

The Family of ALEXANDER HATTIE MACDONALD and AGNES CATHERINE MACDONALD.

- (1) Jane Goldie MacDonald, married Daniel Herbert MacDonald.

The Family of JANE GOLDIE MCDONALD and DANIEL HERBERT MACDONALD.

- (i) Annie Catherine MacDonald.

The Family of ELIZABETH KATE MACDONALD and HARRY BALDWIN.

- (1) Charles Osborne Baldwin.
- (2) Elizabeth Annabell Baldwin,
- (3) Donald Alexander Baldwin. married Robert Salter.

The Family of JOHN DAVID MACDONALD and JESSIE MCPHEE.

- (1) Harold Gordon MacDonald, married Mary Isabel Bannerman.
- (2) Mildred Hattie MacDonald.
- (3) Alexander Hugh MacDonald.

The Family of HAROLD G. MACDONALD and MARY BANNERMAN.

- (i) Alister Gordon MacDonald.
- (ii) Doris Bannerman MacDonald.
- (ii) Laura Christene MacDonald.

IX

The Family of MARY HATTIE and THOMAS McKEEN.

- (a) John Cumming McKeen.
- (b) Alexander Burton McKeen, married Margaret Haile.
- (c) Thomas Campbell McKeen, married Mabel Boggs.

The Family of ALEXANDER BURTON McKEEN and MARGARET HAILE.

- (1) Marion Margaret McKeen.
- (2) Sadie Isabell McKeen.
- (3) Burton Haile McKeen.
- (4) Dorothy McKeen.

The Family of THOMAS CAMPBELL McKEEN and MABEL BOGGS.

- (1) Katherine Elizabeth McKeen.
- (2) Pauline Marion McKeen.
- (3) Sarah Adelaide McKeen.
- (4) Lloyd Thomas McKeen.
- (5) Robert Boggs McKeen.
- (6) Raymond Rhodes McKeen.
- (7) Helen Mabel McKeen.
- (8) Josephine Hazel McKeen.

X

The Family of ELIZABETH JANET BAXTER HATTIE and JOHN CAMERON.

- (a) John Alexander Cameron, married $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{1st, Maggie Edgar Pendrigh.} \\ \text{2nd, Aleda Gertrude Faulkner.} \end{array} \right.$
- (b) Annie Rhoda Cameron, married John H. Warren.
- (c) Clifford Baxter Cameron, married Lalia Gladys Lyons.
- (d) Daniel Wilfred Cameron, married Jennie MacDonald.
- (e) Harold Roy Cameron, married Mary Ethel Tibbo.
- (f) Margaret Catherine Cameron, married Lewis Griswold (no issue).
- (g) Florence Edna May Cameron, married Henry McConnell.

The Family of JOHN ALEXANDER CAMERON and MAGGIE EDGAR PENDRIGH.

- (1) Margaret Elizabeth Cameron.

The Family of JOHN ALEXANDER CAMERON and ALEDA GERTRUDE FAULKNER.

- (2) George Frederick Cameron.
- (3) John Ralph Cameron.
- (4) Jean Phyllis Cameron.
- (5) Ruth Gertrude Cameron.
- (6) Mabel Estelle Cameron.
- (7) Nina Gwendolyn Cameron.

The Family of ANNIE RHODA CAMERON and JOHN H. WARREN.

- (1) Mervin John Warren. (2) Helen Elizabeth Warren.

The Family of CLIFFORD BAXTER CAMERON and LALIA GLADYS LYONS.

- (1) Helen Cameron.

The Family of DANIEL WILFRED CAMERON and JENNIE MACDONALD.

- (1) Florence Jean Cameron. (2) Margaret Lillian Cameron.

The Family of HAROLD ROY CAMERON and MARY ETHEL TIBBO.

- (1) Grace Elizabeth Cameron. (3) Jean Hattie Cameron.
(2) Marion Ethel Cameron. (4) Harold Victor Cameron.

The Family of FLORENCE EDNA MAY CAMERON and HENRY McCONNELL.

- (1) William McConnell.

CHAPTER VII

JAMES ALEXANDER HATTIE AND HIS DESCENDANTS

JAMES ALEXANDER HATTIE, eighth of the family of Alexander Hattie and Catherine McDonald, was born Oct. 24, 1807, at the West River of Pictou. He learned the carpenter's trade with George Murray, who had married a sister of Catherine McDonald and was therefore an uncle by marriage. He was the builder of three churches in Guysborough County, namely, a Presbyterian Church on the east side of the West River St. Mary's at Caledonia, another, a Presbyterian Church at Glenelg on the site of the newer Presbyterian Church built in recent years; and he also built the Methodist Church in Guysborough town. He had as apprentices his younger brother Hugh, and his nephew John, son of William Hattie, of Barney's River (Avondale); later, Thomas McBain, also a nephew, being son of his sister Elizabeth. He moved from St. Mary's to Guysborough town where he carried on his trade and there he married Mary Ann Roberts, by whom he had two children. She died in 1832 and on Jan. 23, 1838, he married Sarah Maria Hadley, of Hadleyville, Guysborough County, and by her had nine children. While in Guysborough he connected with the Methodist Church, so that while most of the pioneer's descendants have been Presbyterian, this branch of the family has been mostly Methodist, until, in the church union of 1925, they were reunited in religion with many of the other descendants in the United Church of Canada. James Hattie and his wife were noted for their quiet piety and strict integrity. Frequent reference is made in these memoirs to the honoured place family worship had in the pioneer's family, and the home of James Alexander Hattie was no exception. One of his grand-daughters remembers distinctly the morning prayers at her grandfather's house. Sometimes, she says, he would have a large number of apprentices learning the

carpenter's trade with him; they would all come in before breakfast and together with the members of the family would kneel while prayer was offered. This was a daily custom. James Alexander Hattie died at the ripe age of 90 years. It is related that even to his last days he was able to read without glasses.

(I) ELIZABETH CATHARINE HATTIE

Elizabeth Catharine Hattie, first of the family of James Hattie and Mary Ann Roberts, married Alexander Fraser. They lived at Mulgrave and had three children, of whom Anne Elizabeth was born December 25, 1859; she did not marry, and moved in 1921 to San Diego, California, where she conducted a private hospital; she died March 22, 1931. James Alexander, born 1860, and John Angus, born 1862, moved to Arizona, and were engaged in mining, the former being superintendent of mines there. They were both killed by bandits on the Mexican border in 1919. James Alexander Fraser married Amelia Beck, who was born in Antigonish. They had one daughter, May, born in Boston. May Fraser received her education in New Glasgow and at the Halifax Ladies' College. She married Dr. Charles MacKenzie, who was born in New Glasgow. Dr. MacKenzie was first a dentist, but after practising this profession for some years studied medicine at Dalhousie and after obtaining his degree of M.D., C.M. from that institution practised medicine in the United States. They have one son, Charles Gordon, born in 1911, who is an aviator, connected with Western Air Lines, his route being between Salt Lake City and Los Angeles. John Angus Fraser, third of the family of Elizabeth Catharine Hattie and Alexander Fraser, married Inez Chinn, of Salida, Colorado; they had a family of four.

(II) WILLIAM ALEXANDER HATTIE

William Alexander Hattie, son of James Hattie and Mary Ann Roberts, was born in Guysborough, October 4, 1832, and died December 4, 1922, at the age of 90 years and 2 months. On February 16, 1859, he married Elinor McNair, of Mulgrave, in which community he spent his life. They had seven children. Like his father, he followed the trade of a contractor and builder. A strong, vigorous man, he kept at his work until disabled by the

accident which in the course of a single week was the means of bringing about his death. Always willing and ready to lend assistance to people in trouble and possessing a remarkably genial disposition, he was highly esteemed by all in the community. It was said that his funeral was the largest ever witnessed in Mulgrave, so universally was he mourned by his fellow townspeople. In religious, political and fraternal matters he was an enthusiast—a Methodist in the first named, a Liberal in the second, and a Mason in the third. He was made a Mason in New Caledonia Lodge No. 11, A. F. and A. M., at Pictou, in 1868, and a few years later affiliated with Temple Lodge No. 57, Mulgrave, of which lodge he was treasurer through all the years afterwards up to the time of his death. He was one of the many young Nova Scotians who in 1854 journeyed to Halifax to enlist in the British Navy, and again when the militia was ordered out at the time of the threatened Fenian Raid he was with his company ready for active service. His wife predeceased him by some eighteen years, having died January 3, 1905. His own death was brought about by pneumonia which developed after a sudden chill that visited him while suffering from injuries sustained in a fall on the icy street.

Katherine Jane Hattie, daughter of William Alexander Hattie and Elinor McNair, was born February 10, 1860. Mary Ann Hattie, fourth of the same family, was born April 25, 1865. Both these daughters remained unmarried. Two of the sons also were unmarried. These were John Edwin, born August 12, 1863, and Charles Wesley, born March 25, 1861; the first named died at Kamloops, B. C., in July, 1892, and the latter died in 1932.

William Colin Hattie, second of the family of William Alexander Hattie and Elinor McNair, was born Nov. 10, 1861. He married Katherine Martin, of Point Tupper, Dec. 30, 1903. She died Feb. 25, 1915, at Sanctuary, Sask. No issue. His home is at Sanctuary.

James Alexander Hattie, fifth of the family of William Alexander Hattie and Elinor McNair, was born April 4, 1867. He married Edith Clark, Nov. 27, 1894. They have no children of their own, but have an adopted daughter, Marion.

Charles Wesley Hattie, sixth of the family of William Alexander Hattie and Elinor McNair, enlisted in the 85th Battalion

in Oct., 1915. He was at this time forty-six years of age. He trained at Halifax and Aldershot and recruited men for the 185th and 193rd Battalions along the southern shore of Guysborough County. He sailed from Halifax to England and later went over to France. On April 13, 1917, he was wounded at Vimy Ridge. He returned home in October, 1917, honourably discharged as medically unfit for further service, and died April 19, 1932, his death being indirectly due to the injuries received overseas.

Howard Douglas Hattie, seventh of the family of William Alexander Hattie and Elinor McNair, was born Oct. 13, 1872. He is a conductor on the Canadian National Railway between Mulgrave (where he lives) and Truro. On Oct. 6, 1903, he married Emma Randall, of Bayfield, Antigonish County. Their children were born: John Edwin Randall, Aug. 9, 1904; Mary Ellen, Feb. 1, 1906; Philip Douglas, Aug. 26, 1907; Charles Alexander, April 28, 1909; Wilma Frances, July 14, 1910; Alfred Norman, March 1, 1912; Katherine Eileen, July 1, 1913; Edith Margaret, Dec. 12, 1914; George Wesley, March 31, 1917; Roy Colin, March 11, 1919; James Fraser, July 2, 1920; William Howard, Oct. 26, 1922. Of these, Wilma Frances died Oct. 5, 1915, and Edith Margaret, Jan. 17, 1922.

John Edwin Randall Hattie, son of Howard Douglas Hattie and Emma Randall, married Hazel Marrian Spencer and has four children: Florence Marrian, born July 2, 1930; Allen Edwin, born Feb. 20, 1932; John Ronald, born Feb. 25, 1933; Sylvia Jean, born July 17, 1934.

Philip Douglas Hattie, third of the family of Howard Douglas Hattie and Emma Randall, graduated from Mount Allison University in 1929 with the degree of B.A. He is well known as an athlete; he is especially famous as a runner and has competed with considerable success in long distance road races. He has many medals and cups that testify to his prowess as an athlete.

(III) JOSEPH HATTIE

Joseph Hattie, first of the family of James Hattie and Sarah Maria Hadley, was born May 30, 1840. He married Robena Jane Grant, daughter of Alexander Grant, about 1871. They made their home at Hadleyville, Guysborough County, and

had one son, James, and an adopted daughter. The latter married Harry Pyle, of Boylston, Guysborough County. Like his father, Joseph Hattie was a carpenter. His son followed farming until ill health made it necessary for him to give it up. The mother died April 2, 1930, seventy-nine years of age, after which the father and son went to Boylston to live. There Joseph Hattie died June 16, 1930, at the home of his adopted daughter, only ten weeks after his wife's death. He lived to the advanced age of ninety years. James Hattie is at present living at Hadleyville.

(IV) MARY ANN HATTIE

Mary Ann Hattie, second of the family of James Hattie and Sarah Maria Hadley, was born Aug. 13, 1842, and died in 1907. She married Roderick MacLeod, of Mulgrave. They had four children, born as follows: Sarah Louise, Sept. 29, 1876; Charles Norman, June 21, 1878; Hattie Maud, Sept. 30, 1880; Mary Ellen, Feb. 18, 1882. Mary Ellen died in 1900, eighteen years of age.

Sarah Louise MacLeod married William Smith, of Truro, a conductor on the Canadian National Railways, and had a family of three: William Putman, born April 17, 1897; Robert James, May 17, 1903; Mary Jean Louise, May 12, 1906. She died as a result of injuries resulting from the exploding of an oil lamp, March 22, 1907. Robert James Smith, son of Sarah Louise MacLeod and William Smith, married Helen Campbell, of Lossiemouth, Scotland, at Dartmouth, N. S., Sept. 17, 1927; they have two children, both born at Dartmouth: Robert George, July 12, 1928; Betty Jean, Oct. 24, 1932. They now reside at Truro, where he is in the employ of the Canadian National Railways. Jean Louise Smith, daughter of Sarah Louise MacLeod and William Smith, married George Rondell Humphreys, of Trenton, N. S., at Boston, July 20, 1926; their children were born as follows: Vivian Louise, July 20, 1927, at Cambridge, Mass.; Eric Douglas, Dec. 19, 1929, at Pictou, N. S.; Eris Marilyn, Jan. 15, 1931, and Rondell Putnam, Jan. 17, 1936, at Trenton, N. S.

Charles Norman MacLeod, son of Mary Ann Hattie and Roderick MacLeod, was employed in the office of the Dominion Steel and Coal Co., in Sydney. He married Hattie Munn, of

that city, May 20, 1909; they had two children: Charles Jr., born Feb. 13, 1910, and Hilda Mary, born Sept. 2, 1913. He died in Sydney in 1915 and the family later moved to California.

Hattie Maud MacLeod, daughter of Mary Ann Hattie and Roderick MacLeod, married Edgar Lawrence Hadley, post master of Mulgrave, Oct. 20, 1904. Of their family of eleven, Ralph Smith and Hattie Mildred died in infancy, and the others were born as follows: Nita Louise, June 6, 1906; Sarah Rachel Lee, March 17, 1908; George Bradalbane, Dec. 11, 1909; James Beck, March 17, 1911; Edgar Lawrence, May 28, 1913; May MacKenzie, May 28, 1915; Charles MacLeod, Jan. 3, 1919; Harry MacKay, Aug. 28, 1921; Roderick Lauder, March 7, 1923. Of these, Nita Louise is chief telephone operator at Mulgrave; and James Beck is in the telephone company employ in Bermuda. Sarah Rachel Lee Hadley married J. Sherman Clancy. George Hadley married Kathleen Maguire, August 22, 1934.

(V) LUCRETIA OTTSFFERN HATTIE

Lucretia Ottsffern Hattie, third of the family of James Hattie and Sarah Maria Hadley, was born Sept. 23, 1844. She spent some years in the United States where she was engaged in the tailoring trade. After her sister Ella Rebecca Hattie married, she returned home and kept house for her father. After his death in 1897, she spent some years with her sister, Mrs. Ira L. Giffin, at Isaac's Harbour, but in 1909, becoming crippled with rheumatism, she was for a time in hospital in Halifax. After leaving hospital she went to Mulgrave, but died there a few days after arrival, Nov. 30, 1909, at the home of her sister, Mrs. Robie McKay.

(VI) JAMES CRANSWICK HATTIE

James Cranswick Hattie, son of James Hattie and Sarah Maria Hadley, was born at Guysborough, N. S., Jan. 19, 1846, and died July 1, 1920. He learned the carpenter's trade with his father and when quite young went to the United States, whence he went to the Hawaiian Islands. There, in 1881, he married Dorcas Sniffen (born at Makawao, Island of Maui, Nov. 3, 1862). Seven children were born to them, namely:

James Alexander, Annie Keakealani, Julia Keakaokalani, William Nahinalau, Alice Catherine, Henry Howard, Dewey Cranswick.

James Alexander Hattie, first of the family of James Cranswick Hattie and Dorcas Sniffen, was born at Hawi, Kohala, Hawaii, April 20, 1883. He graduated from Kamehameha School for Boys, class of 1902, and was valedictorian of the class. He then entered Oahu College, Honolulu, Sept., 1902, and graduated therefrom with the class of 1905 in the Commercial Department. Upon graduation he entered the employ of the Kahului Railroad Company, Maui. In August, 1910, he was appointed private secretary to the manager of the Ewa Plantation Company, which position he still holds. A Republican in politics he was President of the Republican Club for sixteen years and served as Chairman of the Oahu Republican County Committee for four years in the 1926 and 1928 campaigns. Speaking of his identification with political matters, a Honolulu paper, on the occasion of his candidature for the Territorial House of Representatives in the election of November, 1934, said: "Hattie has been a work horse for the Republican party for nearly thirty years, and he became a war horse in 1930, when he sought a seat in the House, losing it by only a few votes." This reverse did not discourage him, however, for in the elections of 1934 he was again a candidate and was eminently successful, being one of the Republican candidates to break the solid Democratic representation in the Oahu district. He polled a very large vote and was third in order of six candidates elected for that district. In his candidature he stood particularly for one thing, namely, that there should be representation in the legislature from the country districts—apparently neglected hitherto. His candidature was popularized a great deal, no doubt, by his fame as a radio entertainer. In the past three years he became well known in the area reached by Station K.G.U., Honolulu, for his unique interpretations of Japanese, Chinese, Filipino, and Portuguese dialects, not to mention pigeon English and picturesque American. The Honolulu paper above quoted, speaking of his gift as a radio entertainer, said: "He is the one who speaks in six different voices, and he is bringing all these voices into play for the betterment of the community." Also speaking of his public service, the same paper said: "Hattie's greatest kick in life is doing something for others. His generosity in this respect is a by-word

in his community." On June 26, 1907, he married Rose Daniels, who was born at Hana, Maui, Hawaii, June 24, 1883; they have one daughter, Eleanor Kaleinani, born February 1, 1909, at Kahurui, Maui. Eleanor Kaleinani Hattie is a teacher in the Department of Education of the Territory of Hawaii. She is a graduate of Oahu College, Honolulu, class of 1926, and of the Normal Training School, class of 1929. She is an accomplished pianiste and a composer of music.

Annie Keakealani Hattie, second of the family of James Cranswick Hattie and Dorcas Sniffen, was born at Kohala, Hawaii, Dec. 22, 1884. She is a graduate of Kamehameha School for Girls, Honolulu, class of 1904. She married, first, Sydney Birdseye; second, Lorenzo Hamlin, of Elyria, Ohio, a lawyer by profession. She had one child by her first marriage, namely, Catherine, now a student at Oberlin College, Ohio.

Julia Keakaokalani Hattie, third of the family of James Cranswick Hattie and Dorcas Sniffen, was born at Kohala, Hawaii, Dec. 16, 1886. She graduated from Kamehameha School for Girls, with the class of 1904. On Dec. 19, 1906, she married David Kennedy Wilson, son of Alexander Wilson, of Colmonel, Ayrshire, and Janet Wilson-Wilson of Edinburgh, Scotland, and has a family of seven. Of these, Julia Kama-kanoenoe was born Dec. 17, 1907; she is a teacher in the Hawaiian Territorial Department of Education. David Kennedy, born at Kukuihaele, Hawaii, Oct. 18, 1909, is cashier of the Union Trust Company, Honolulu. Margaret Alice, born at Honokaa, Hawaii, April 19, 1912, married Robert Wilson, Aug. 19, 1932; no issue. Janet Dorcas, born March 26, 1914, died March 3, 1918. William Drynam, was born at Hilo, Hawaii, Aug. 26, 1916; Lilinoe Laakapu, at the same place, April 11, 1920; Myrtle Ann, at Honolulu, July 23, 1929.

William Nahinalau Hattie, fourth of the family of James Cranswick Hattie and Dorcas Sniffen, was born at Kohala, Hawaii, Sept. 15, 1889. He is at present cashier and accountant for the Lahaina Ice and Electric Company, Lahaina, Maui, Hawaii. On Aug. 14, 1923, he married Lillian Rodenbach Avery, who was born in the city of New York, Nov. 28, 1894. She is a school teacher in the public schools at Lahaina. They have no children.

Alice Katherine Hattie, fifth of the family of James Cranswick Hattie and Dorcas Sniffen, was born at Kohala, Hawaii,

June 22, 1893. She married, first, Norman Sydney Farr, and second, James Hamilton, of Hilo, Hawaii. She has no children by the second marriage, but there were two by the first: Sydney Farr, born Feb. 17, 1917; and Frances Farr, born Sept. 15, 1919.

Henry Howard Hattie, sixth of the family of James Cranswick Hattie and Dorcas Sniffen, was born at Hilo, Hawaii, Oct. 5, 1898. He is by occupation a machinist and engineer with the Hawaii Cane Products Company, Hilo, Hawaii. He married Prudence Abbey, born Dec. 11, 1893, at Alger, State of Washington, daughter of Frederick Abbey (born at Sunderland, Mass.) and Abi Hitchcock (born at Heath, Mass.). They have one child, Jean Dorcas, born March 3, 1927.

Dewey Cranswick Hattie, seventh of the family of James Cranswick Hattie and Dorcas Sniffen, was born at Hilo, Hawaii, June 28, 1900. He is manager of the Volcano Garage, at Hilo.

(VII) SARAH MARIA HATTIE

Sarah Maria Hattie, fifth of the family of James Hattie and Sarah Maria Hadley, was born April 14, 1849. She married Robie McKay, of Mulgrave, who, with his father, took care of the Cape Jack lighthouse at the northern entrance to the Strait of Canso. On her husband's retiring from the position of light-keeper they made their home at Mulgrave, but in a short time he died. She continued to make Mulgrave her home until 1928, when her neice, Annie Elizabeth Fraser, then conducting a private hospital in San Diego, after a brief visit to Mulgrave, took her back to spend the remainder of her days with her. The longing for the old friends and the old associations, however, was so great that the niece found it necessary to bring her back and establish her once more at Mulgrave. This she did. But at eighty years the cares of housekeeping on her own account were too great, and she was then taken by her niece, Mrs. Edgar Lawrence Hadley, and spent the remainder of her days in the latter's home. Her death took place April 1, 1931. It is a coincident that her niece, Annie Fraser, of San Diego, with whom she had lived a short time as above noted, died only a week before.

(VIII) CHARLOTTE ANN NEWTON HATTIE.

Charlotte Ann Newton Hattie, sixth of the family of James Hattie and Sarah Maria Hadley, was born June 3,

1853. She married Clement Carvosa Hart, of Guysborough, Nova Scotia. Early in their married life they moved to Sheet Harbour, Nova Scotia, where he conducted a mercantile business. While their children were still young they moved to Halifax, Nova Scotia, and in 1893 to Roxbury, Massachusetts. Bertha Cassidy Hart, a daughter and graduate nurse, started the Hart Private Hospital, October 15, 1906, with her father as business manager. Mr. Hart died October 4, 1907. Mrs. Hart died July 20, 1933, as the result of a fall from which she suffered a fractured hip.

Of the family of Charlotte Ann Newton Hattie and Clement Carvosa Hart, Lavinia Ann Maria was born April 18, 1873. On Aug. 1, 1894, she married Thomas Lawrence Devine, treasurer of the firm of Alexander Thomson, Inc., cut stone contractors, of Cambridge, Mass. They had four children, of whom Dorothy Katherine Devine (born August 2, 1895) married Maurice J. Fontaine, March 31, 1918. Of this marriage two children were born, Barbara Elizabeth, June 2, 1921, and Patricia Ruth, Jan. 30, 1924. Marion Lucy Devine, second of the family of Lavinia Ann Maria Hart and Thomas Lawrence Devine, was born Nov. 8, 1903, and died April 20, 1905. John Warren Devine, third of this family, is a teacher. He was born Sept. 21, 1905. He is a graduate of the Massachusetts State College, Amherst, Mass. He married Ruth M. Penrose, of Canton, Ohio, Sept. 7, 1930, and they have one child, Judith Ruth, born May 27, 1932. Alice Gertrude Devine was born July 10, 1907.

Franklin Livingstone Hart, second of the family of Charlotte Ann Newton Hattie and Clement Carvosa Hart, was born July 16, 1874. He conducts a machine business. In March, 1902, he married Maud Elinor Crafts, of Charlestown, Mass. They have a family of five. Ralph Norwood Hart, the eldest, is a graduate of the Massachusetts State College, Amherst, Mass., and by profession is a teacher. He married Mildred Phelps Clark, of Springfield, Mass., in 1928, and they have a family of two. Blanche Elinor Hart, the second of the family, is a graduate of the Massachusetts School of Art and by occupation is a Supervisor of Art. Alice May Hart, third of the family, married Edward Robinson Hayden, Jr., of Boston, an accountant, in 1929; they have two children. Frances Maude Hart, the fourth, married Herbert Arnold Muller, of Philadelphia, a draftsman, in 1928, and they

have two children. Bertha Beatrice Hart, is a graduate of the State College at Framingham, Mass., and is by profession a teacher.

Bertha Cassidy Hart, third of the family of Charlotte Ann Newton Hattie and Clement Carvosa Hart, was born Oct. 18, 1877. She is a graduate nurse and owner of the Hart Private Hospital, Roxbury, Mass., which she established thirty years ago. She married Curtis Heman Burt, a lawyer, April 15, 1914. Mr. Burt died Aug. 14, 1926. They had no children, but an adopted son, Russell Newell, born March 25, 1923.

Hattie Arabella Hart, fourth of the family of Charlotte Ann Newton Hattie and Clement Carvosa Hart, was born Nov. 18, 1879. She is a graduate nurse. In 1901 she married Albert Woodbury Applebee, by whom she had two children. Mr. Applebee died May 28, 1908, and on Sept. 11, 1935, she married Herbert Murray. Frank Woodbury Applebee, son of Hattie Arabella Hart and Albert Woodbury Applebee, was born June 2, 1902. He graduated from the Massachusetts School of Art and is now a professor in the State College at Auburn, Alabama. He married Alice Macy, of Montgomery, Ala., June 2, 1928, and their daughter Phyllis was born Nov. 14, 1929. Edna Murray Applebee, daughter of Hattie Arabella Hart and Albert Woodbury Applebee, born Sept. 4, 1905, is also a graduate of the Massachusetts School of Art. She married Dale Grant Casto, a graduate of Harvard, June 1, 1927. Their children were born as follows: Dorothy Jean, Aug. 1, 1931 (died the same day); Nancy Dale, Sept. 7, 1933; Dale Grant Casto, Jr., Jan. 23, 1936.

Ralph Warren Hart, fifth of the family of Charlotte Ann Newton Hattie and Clement Carvosa Hart, was born Oct. 28, 1882. He is manager of Green Gate, Boscawen, New Hampshire. He married Jessie Lawrence, of Vancouver, B. C., Oct. 23, 1912. Their children were born as follows: Audrey Jean, May 23, 1914; Ralph Warren, Jr., Sept. 7, 1917; William Lawrence, Sept. 20, 1931 (died the same day).

Blanche Emily Hart, sixth of the family of Charlotte Ann Newton Hattie and Clement Carvosa Hart, was born March 15, 1885, and died in February, 1891.

Pearl Gertrude Hart, last of the family of Charlotte Ann Newton Hattie and Clement Carvosa Hart, was born Aug. 8, 1888. She married James Sydney Macy, March 31, 1918. Mr.

Macy was a theatrical director. He died in June, 1924, and Mrs. Macy died July 17, 1932. They had one son, John Hart Macy, born March 23, 1924.

(IX) EMMA LOUISE GOODWIN HATTIE

Emma Louise Goodwin Hattie, seventh of the family of James Hattie and Sarah Maria Hadley, was born July 21, 1853. Before she was sixteen years of age, she became a teacher and continued at that occupation until her marriage on January 3, 1877, to Ira L. Giffin of Isaac's Harbour, a descendant of pioneer settlers who had come to that part of the province from Shelburne county.

Mr. Giffin was a deacon in the Baptist Church¹ at Isaac's Harbour. It is interesting to note that this church was organized in his father's house in the early days of the settlement. In this fact may be seen the spring of that interest in the spiritual life which characterized him all his days. He had a flair for versification and many of his compositions have been preserved, one of the most famous being "Waiting for the Train", a humorous reference to the much discussed Guysborough railway. A large part of his active life was spent as lightkeeper at Issac's Harbour, from which duty he retired Nov. 1, 1923, after thirty years of service. When we think of it, the faithful lighting of the way of mariners for so long a period is notable indeed, and so it was regarded by the authorities of his day, for he was awarded the Imperial Service Medal on account of it. The presentation was made by Hon. C. F. MacIssac, M. P., in August, 1924, in the presence of his family, relatives and friends from the countryside, and it was the request of His Majesty the King that the presentation ceremony should be as public as possible.

The occasion of the golden wedding of Mr. and Mrs. Giffin on January 3, 1927, was marked by a gathering of members of the family and friends, and as the guests were about to part, Mr. Giffin in a short speech thanked the company for their expressions of good-will, ending with an earnest appeal, particularly to his young friends, to place their trust in the Giver of all Good.

Ira L. Giffin died July 29, 1932, full of years and rich in the respect and affection of all in the community. "Of the fine old

¹ This church was organized by Rev. George Richardson, grandfather of Dean Roland G. D. Richardson, of Brown University, a reference to whom will be found on page 171.

pioneer stock", the *Halifax Herald* made editorial comment, "this venerable Nova Scotian was honored and beloved". And so it might be said of his wife, who survived him three years and seven months. She died Feb. 15, 1936. Her life too was lived in helpful service to others as long as health and strength permitted. For the last nine years to the time of her death she was confined to bed with rheumatism, but in all those long, painful years, she preserved a bright, cheerful, happy disposition, never letting her pain extinguish her interest in those about her. In her death at the age of nearly eighty-three the countryside mourned the passing of one whose active years were spent in doing good.

The family of Emma Louise Goodwin Hattie and Ira L. Giffin consisted of: Myra Letitia, born Oct. 20, 1877; Sarah, Sept., 1879; James Eldon, Dec. 7, 1881; Roy Carvosa, Feb. 19, 1883; Charlotte, January 25, 1886; Robie, May 28, 1889. Of these, Sarah died in February, 1882, and Robie in June 1897.

Myra Letitia Giffin inherited fully the religious traditions of her family. Even though prevented by invalidism from sharing in activities in which she would otherwise be employed, she has been able to play no small part in the religious life of the community, and late in 1935 published a history of the Baptist Church at Isaac's Harbour, in the life of which her own family has played such an important part. She married Frederick Bezanson, December 4, 1901. They had three children: Robie Silas, born December 9, 1902; Rachel and Emma, born at a birth July 8, 1904. The twins died, Rachel on August 11, 1904, and Emma on August 12, 1904.

Robie Silas Bezanson married Laura Baker at Truro, N. S. They have four children: Melba Frances, born November 7, 1921; Ruth, November 1, 1928; Lewis, October 17, 1932; Frederick William, August 26, 1933. Among treasured family relics is the Bible of Captain MacKenzie of the ill-fated *Saladin*¹ which was brought to shipwreck by its mutinous crew in May 1844 at a point near Isaac's Harbour. This Bible is now in the possession of Robie S. Bezanson. It was given to him by his grandfather, Ira L. Giffin, to whom in turn it had been given by *his* father. The elder Giffin found it with other articles belonging to the Captain in the cabin after the ship went ashore. The Bible was kept for some time in the Baptist Church at Isaac's Harbour. It is 8 x 5 x 2

1 Rf. *Saladin* incident, page 151.

inches in size, with a black cloth cover. The back is somewhat dilapidated and the fly leaf is missing; otherwise it is in fair condition considering its age and the varied experiences through which it has passed.

James Eldon Giffin followed the trade of a carpenter and in 1911 married Alber Fraser, a nurse, of Waternish, Guysborough County. They lived in the United States, where he died suddenly April 6, 1915. His widow practices nursing in the United States and the daughter, Margaret Cameron Giffin, in 1934 graduated from Mount Allison University.

Roy Carvosa Giffin has been with the firm of S. R. Giffin & Sons, Limited, at Goldboro, for over thirty years and is now a Director of that company. He married Elsie Allison Wishart, of St. Martin's, N. B., June 30, 1909. Of their family of four, Joyce Cameron, born Nov. 3, 1915, died Nov. 30, 1915; Eldon Allison, born Jan. 27, 1917, died Sept., 1930; Eric Ray, was born Aug. 3, 1921, and Phyllis Graham, Aug. 16, 1924.

Charlotte Giffin married Freeman McConnell, Oct. 5, 1908. They reside at Sydney, where Mr. McConnell was connected with the wholesale grocery business of Progressive Wholesale Grocery Co. when formerly it was known under the name of Wood & McConnell. Since the business changed hands, he has been associated with his brother James McConnell, ex-mayor of Sydney, in various enterprises.

(X) ELLA REBECCA HATTIE

Ella Rebecca Hattie, eighth of the family of James Hattie and Sarah Maria Hadley, was born Aug. 16, 1855, and died Dec. 23, 1935, at Sydney. She married Amos B. Schurman, a railroad contractor, and they made their home first at Truro. About 1898 they moved to Sydney. Of their family of three, Frances died in May, 1912. Harry was overseas during the world war and was killed in action in April 1916. Sarah was a teacher for a number of years, but retired after her father's death.

(XI) JULIA ELIZA HATTIE.

Julia Eliza Hattie, ninth of the family of James Hattie and Sarah Maria Hadley, was born at Guysborough,

Nova Scotia, June 18, 1859. She moved to Boston, Massachusetts, in 1886. She held positions in Boston and New York in charge of dressmaking establishments until 1890, when she opened her own business, which she conducted for 35 years, making yearly trips to Paris. She retired in 1925 and moved to San Diego, California, returning to Boston in 1929, as the climate did not agree with her. She is unmarried, is an invalid, and is confined to her bed in the Hart Hospital conducted by her niece.

THE GENEALOGICAL TABLE

The Family of JAMES ALEXANDER HATTIE and MARY ANN ROBERTS.

- I ELIZABETH CATHERINE HATTIE, married ALEXANDER FRASER.
- II WILLIAM ALEXANDER HATTIE, married ELINOR MCNAIR

The Family of JAMES ALEXANDER HATTIE and SARAH MARIA HADLEY.

- III JOSEPH HATTIE, married ROBENA JANE GRANT.
- IV MARY ANN HATTIE, married RODERICK MCLEOD.
- V LUCRETIA OTTSFFERN HATTIE.
- VI JAMES CRANSWICK HATTIE, married DORCAS SNIFFEN.
- VII SARAH MARIA HATTIE, married ROBIE MURDOCK MCKAY (no issue).
- VIII CHARLOTTE ANN NEWTON HATTIE, married CLEMENT CARVOSA HART.
- IX EMMA LOUISE GOODWIN HATTIE, married IRA L. GIFFIN.
- X ELLA REBECCA HATTIE, married AMOS SCHURMAN.
- XI JULIA ELIZA HATTIE.

I

The Family of ELIZABETH CATHARINE HATTIE and ALEXANDER FRASER.

- (a) Annie Elizabeth Fraser.
- (b) James Alexander Fraser, married Amelia Beck.
- (c) John Angus Fraser, married Inez Chinn.

THE FAMILY OF JAMES ALEXANDER FRASER AND AMELIA BECK.

- (1) May Fraser, married Charles MacKenzie.

THE FAMILY OF MAY FRASER AND CHARLES MACKENZIE.

- (i) Charles Gordon MacKenzie.

The Family of JOHN ANGUS FRASER and INEZ CHINN.

- (1) Daphne Fraser. (3) Jean Fraser.
- (2) Richard Fraser. (4) Constance Fraser.

II

The Family of WILLIAM ALEXANDER HATTIE and ELINOR MC-NAIR.

- (a) Katherine Jane Hattie.
- (b) William Colin Hattie, married Katherine Martin (no issue).
- (c) John Edwin Hattie.
- (d) Mary Ann Hattie.
- (e) James Alexander Hattie, married Edith Clark (no issue).
- (f) Charles Wesley Hattie.
- (g) Howard Douglas Hattie, married Emma Amelia Randall.

The Family of HOWARD DOUGLAS HATTIE and EMMA AMELIA RANDALL.

- (1) John Edwin Randall Hattie, married Hazel Marrian Spencer.
- (2) Mary Ellen Hattie. (8) Edith Margaret Hattie.
- (3) Philip Douglas Hattie. (9) George Wesley Hattie.
- (4) Charles Alexander Hattie. (10) Roy Colin Hattie.
- (5) Wilma Frances Hattie. (11) James Fraser Hattie.
- (6) Alfred Norman Hattie. (12) William Howard Hattie.
- (7) Katherine Eileen Hattie.

The Family of John Edwin Randall Hattie and Hazel Marrian Spencer.

- (i) Florence Marrian Hattie. (iii) John Ronald Hattie.
- (ii) Allen Edwin Hattie. (iv) Sylvia Jean Hattie.

III

The Family of JOSEPH HATTIE and ROBENA JANE GRANT.

- (a) James Hattie.

IV

The Family of MARY ANN HATTIE and RODERICK MACLEOD.

- (a) Sarah Louise MacLeod, married William Smith.
- (b) Charles Norman MacLeod, married Hattie Munn.
- (c) Mary Ellen MacLeod.
- (d) Hattie Maud MacLeod, married Edgar Laurence Hadley.

The Family of SARAH LOUISE MACLEOD and WILLIAM SMITH.

- (1) William Putman Smith.
- (2) Robert James Smith, married Helen Campbell.
- (3) Mary Jean Louise Smith, married George Rondell Humphreys.

The Family of ROBERT JAMES SMITH and HELEN CAMPBELL.

- (i) Robert George Smith.
- (ii) Betty Jean Smith.

The Family of MARY JEAN LOUISE SMITH and GEORGE RONDELL HUMPHREYS.

- (i) Vivian Louise Humphreys.
- (ii) Eric Douglas Humphreys.
- (iii) Eris Marilyn Humphreys.
- (iv) Rondell Putnam Humphreys.

The Family of CHARLES NORMAN MACLEOD and HATTIE MUNN.

- (1) Charles MacLeod.
- (2) Hilda Mary MacLeod.

The Family of HATTIE MAUD MACLEOD and EDGAR LAURENCE HADLEY.

- (1) Ralph Smith Hadley.
- (2) Nita Louise Hadley.
- (3) Sarah Rachel Lee Hadley,
married J. Sherman Clancy.
- (4) George Bradalbane Hadley,
married Kathleen Maguire.
- (5) James Beck Hadley.
- (6) Edgar Laurence Hadley.
- (7) May MacKenzie Hadley.
- (8) Hattie Mildred Hadley.
- (9) Charles MacLeod Hadley.
- (10) Harry McKay Hadley.
- (11) Roderick Lauder Hadley.

VI

The Family of JAMES CRANSWICK HATTIE and DORCAS SNIFFEN.

- (a) James Alexander Hattie, married Rose Daniels.
- (b) Annie Keakealani Hattie, married {1st, Sydney Birdseye.
2nd, Lorenzo Hamlin (no issue).
- (c) Julia Keakaokalani Hattie, married David Kennedy Wilson.
- (d) William Nahinalau Hattie, married Lillian Rodenbach Avery (no issue)
- (e) Alice Katherine Hattie, married {1st, Norman Sydney Farr.
2nd, James E. Hamilton (no issue).
- (f) Henry Howard Hattie, married Prudence Abbey.
- (g) Dewey Cranswick Hattie.

The Family of JAMES ALEXANDER HATTIE and ROSE DANIELS

- (1) Eleanor Kaleinani Hattie.

- VIII

The Family of JOHN WARREN DEVINE and RUTH M. PENROSE.

- (i) Judith Ruth Devine.

The Family of FRANKLIN LIVINGSTONE HART and MAUD ELINOR CRAFTS.

- (1) Ralph Norwood Hart, married Mildred Phelps Clark.
- (2) Blanch Elinor Hart.
- (3) Alice May Hart, married Edward Robinson Hayden, Jr.
- (4) Frances Maude Hart, married Herbert Arnold Muller.
- (5) Bertha Beatrice Hart.

The Family of RALPH NORWOOD HART and MILDRED PHELPS CLARK.

- (i) Judith Lorraine Hart.
- (ii) William Franklin Hart.

The Family of ALICE MAY HART and EDWIN ROBINSON HAYDEN, JR.

- (i) Robert Frederick Hayden.
- (ii) Carol Elinor Hayden.

The Family of FRANCES MAUD HART and HERBERT ARNOLD MULLER.

- (i) Herbert Arnold Muller, Jr.
- (ii) Wayne Norwood Muller.

The Family of HATTIE ARABELLA HART and ALBERT WOODBURY APPLEBEE.

- (1) Frank Woodbury Applebee, married Alice Macy.
- (2) Edna Murray Applebee, married Dale Grant Casto.

The Family of FRANK WOODBURY APPLEBEE and ALICE MACY.

- (i) Phyllis Applebee.

The Family of EDNA MURRAY APPLEBEE and DALE GRANT CASTO.

- (i) Dorothy Jean Casto.
- (ii) Nancy Dale Casto.
- (iii) Dale Grant Casto, Jr.

The Family of RALPH WARREN HART and JESSIE LAWRENCE.

- (1) Audrey Jean Hart. (2) Ralph Warren Hart, Jr.
- (3) William Lawrence Hart.

The Family of PEARL GERTRUDE HART and JAMES SYDNEY MACY.

- (1) John Hart Macy.

IX

The Family of EMMA LOUISE GOODWIN HATTIE and IRA L. GIFFIN.

- (a) Myra Letitia Giffin, married Frederick Bezanson.
- (b) Sarah Giffin.
- (c) James Eldon Giffin, married Alber Fraser.
- (d) Roy Carvosa Giffin, married Elsie Allison Wishart.
- (e) Charlotte Giffin, married Freeman McConnell (no issue).
- (f) Robie Giffin.

The Family of MYRA LETITIA GIFFIN and FREDERICK BEZANSON.

- (1) Robie Silas Bezanson, married Laura Baker.
- (2) Rachel Bezanson. (3) Emma Bezanson.

The Family of ROBIE SILAS BEZANSON and LAURA BAKER.

- (i) Melba Frances Bezanson. (iii) Lewis Bezanson.
- (ii) Ruth Bezanson. (iv) Frederick William Bezanson.

The Family of JAMES ELDON GIFFIN and ALBER FRASER.

- (1) Margaret Cameron Giffin.

The Family of ROY CARVOSA GIFFIN and ELSIE ALLISON WISHART.

- (1) Joyce Cameron Giffin. (3) Eric Roy Giffin.
- (2) Eldon Allison Giffin. (4) Phyllis Graham Giffin.

X

The Family of ELLA REBECCA HATTIE and AMOS SCHURMAN.

- (a) Frances Schurman. (b) Sarah Schurman. (c) Harry Schurman.

CHAPTER VIII

DANIEL HATTIE AND HIS DESCENDANTS

DANIEL HATTIE, son of Alexander Hattie and Catherine McDonald, and ninth of their family, was born at the West River of Pictou, April 6, 1810, and died at Caledonia, Guysborough County, June 1, 1898. On October 24, 1833, he married Mary MacQuarrie (born in Scotland, Oct. 31, 1813), a sister of Annie MacQuarrie who married his brother John.¹

Daniel Hattie, like his father, was a stonemason and it was said of the mortar he mixed that the brick would part asunder before the cement, so carefully did he mix it.

He was a man of outstanding integrity. It is related that on the occasion of a certain election campaign he was approached by a representative of the political party with which he was not identified with a proposal to lend his influence to that party. To all preliminary questions he was non-committal, so the party heeler, thinking that his influence was worth securing at any price, laid before him a number of bright sovereigns, asking if he would accept that. A shake of the head was the answer. Then a few more sovereigns were added, to which gesture a like answer was made. This was continued until the briber exclaimed: "Well, how many will you take, anyway?" Rising to his feet Daniel Hattie said scornfully: "You cannot furnish enough sovereigns to buy my vote." On hearing this the briber vanished.

Also typical of Daniel Hattie's attitude towards mere material considerations was an incident in relation to the barque *Saladin*, bound from Valparaiso for England. When the mutinous crew of that ill-fated vessel murdered their captain and took charge of the ship, laden with ingot silver and other precious cargo, they brought it to shipwreck May 22, 1844, at what has since been known as Saladin Point on an island at the mouth of Country Harbour. Finding themselves in danger of arrest they fled from the scene and were plodding their way towards Halifax. Not

¹ An interesting note regarding the MacQuarrie connection will be found in Appendix D.

knowing who the strangers were, he extended his hospitality to four of the number who came to his log cabin seeking shelter for the night. In his house they rested on a "shake-down" before the kitchen fire until they were disturbed in the early morning by the arrival of constables who were on their trail, among them a MacQuarrie and Angus Kirk, of Cross Roads St. Mary's. Mr. MacQuarrie opened the front door, calling out "It's a great day for the drive" (then in the river), and was followed by others, while the remaining constables entered by the kitchen door. They soon had the criminals hard and fast and immediately started for Guysborough town, many miles away. The disturbance awakened the household, occasioning an earlier start than usual on the day's routine; for after such an exciting incident there was no settling down to further rest. The morning duties were attended to and Mrs. Hattie in due time came to preparing the baby's cradle, when to her horror she discovered several silver ingots under the cradle clothing. Calling her husband, the two decided at once that the spoil could never be theirs and the immediate duty for Mr. Hattie was to hand it over to the constables. Setting out forthwith he had to follow them all the way to Guysborough town before he could make a contact with them, and there he delivered the silver into their hands.¹

Daniel Hattie lived a long and beautiful life, leaving behind him the happy memory of the kind heart that is more than a coronet and the simple faith that is more than Norman blood.

In his time he built two houses. The first of these was at what is now known as Denver (St. Mary's) and the other was built in 1844 when he moved to Caledonia. The latter is the home in which his son William and daughters Flora and Agnes are now spending the eventide of life.

A devout Christian, he regularly held family worship, in which the whole family joined in the singing of the metrical psalms and reading responsively from the scriptures. He was an elder in the Presbyterian Church, like his father before him, and among his descendants are two ministers and several elders—one a Christian missionary.

At the time of this writing there are still five of Daniel Hattie's family living. Flora Jane, William C., and Agnes are

¹ An interesting relic of the *Saladin* is Capt. MacKenzie's Bible, now in the possession of Robie S. Bezanson, a descendant of Daniel Hattie's brother James Hattie. The authenticity of this relic is well proven.

living in the old homestead at Upper Caledonia and their respective ages are 90, 85 and 82 years, while their brother, Alexander Allen Hattie, also living at Upper Caledonia, is 88 years of age¹ and Rev. Joseph Howe McHattie, living at Lampman, Saskatchewan, is 79 years of age and still serving in the ministry. The average age of these five surviving members of Daniel Hattie's family is 85 years. The first Annabell, born Oct. 31, 1838, died in 1840; the second Annabell was born June 10, 1844 and died April 16, 1908. Campbell was born March 22, 1841, and died in 1850. Flora Jane was born April 11, 1846; William C., July 22, 1851; Agnes, Aug. 12, 1854.

(I) CATHERINE HATTIE.

The eldest of Daniel Hattie's family, Catherine, was born at East River St. Mary's, Nov. 10, 1834, and died Dec. 24, 1929, at the advanced age of 95. She married George MacIntosh, of Smithfield, Guysborough County, on Nov. 12, 1856. He was born Nov. 8, 1830, and died Jan. 15, 1920, at age 90. A striking coincidence in this family is the fact that the anniversaries were grouped in the month of November. His birthday was Nov. 8, his wife's Nov. 10, and the wedding day was Nov. 12. They had nine children, of whom the first, Mary MacQuarrie, was born March 5, 1858, and died unmarried April 4, 1880. Of this large family all but two eventually went to the United States to live.

George Brown MacIntosh, second of their family, was born Jan. 19, 1860, and married Mary Jean MacDonald, of Lochaber, Antigonish County. He is an elder in the Church at Glenelg. They had three children, the first of whom, William Hugh, died of appendicitis in his nineteenth year, in 1915; and George Moreash, in Jan. 1917, after a very short illness, died of a singular form of tuberculosis. Catherine Lillian Jean was born Sept. 30, 1914; she was the winner of a silver cup in a public speaking contest in 1929, the topic being "How to Improve the Schools in Guysborough County."

Daniel MacIntosh, third of the family, born March 16, 1861, went to the United States when quite young and, living in West Virginia, married Bertie Ryder. Their daughter, Etha Jean, married Eldred Raleigh Phillips, a barrister, on August 30, 1924; they live in California and have two children; Alberta,

¹ Died July 20, 1936, as this book is on the press.

second of the family, married John Laidley, while Edith and Audrey live with their widowed mother.

Jane MacIntosh, daughter of Catherine Hattie and George MacIntosh, (b. Jan 21, 1863), went to the United States while quite young and, settling in Lowell, Mass., was connected with a Home for Aged Women in that city; she married Frank George, but no children were born to them. Annabell MacIntosh, (b. Jan. 9, 1865), fifth of the family of Catherine Hattie and George MacIntosh, and her sister Catherine, (b. Dec. 17, 1867), also went to Lowell to live. Annabell there married Joseph Love, who was from Scotland; they had one son, Joseph Love, Jr., who married, but had no children. When Annabell died, her sister Catherine married Joseph Love, Sr., but they have no family. William Campbell MacIntosh, their brother, (b. June 2, 1873), also went to Lowell to live, where he married Alice Hunt, and afterwards moved to Denver, Colorado; they have one son, William Campbell MacIntosh.

John Alexander MacIntosh (b. July 5, 1871), is unmarried. He also lives in the United States.

James McGregor Campbell MacIntosh (b. Feb. 7, 1877), married Minnie McIsaac, of Antigonish. Their three children were all born in Antigonish, the last of whom, Wilfred MacIsaac, did not long survive birth. After moving to Montana, Mr. MacIntosh contracted miners' tuberculosis and died there Jan. 5, 1925.

(II) JOHN LAUHLIN HATTIE.

John Lauchlin Hattie, second of the family of Daniel Hattie and Mary MacQuarrie, was born Aug. 19, 1836, and lived at Upper Caledonia. He was an elder in the Presbyterian Church there and three of his sons have followed him in the eldership, one of the latter, James Blake MacHattie, being as well a missionary of the United Church of Canada to China. It may be noted that two of his sons, namely John and James Blake, restored the "Mac" and now are known by the old family name of MacHattie. John Lauchlin Hattie married Elizabeth Sutherland, of Lower Caledonia, Feb. 13, 1862. He died April 15, 1896; his wife, on April 4, 1929, at 88 years of age, after a widowhood of over thirty years. Besides six sons and one daughter living at the time of her death, she left twenty grandchildren and five great-grand-

children, and was herself the last of the large family of Donald Sutherland, of Lower Caledonia. Though advanced in years, she was alive to the progress of the great world, and the summer before her death expressed a wish to go up in an airplane, a wish which was gratified.

Campbell Hattie, born Dec. 23, 1862, the first of John Lauchlin Hattie's family, died in his fourth year, Jan. 14, 1866. Donald Sutherland Hattie, born June 5, 1864, went to the Canadian West to live. John, the third, born June 6, 1866, also went to the West. He lived for a time in Golden, B. C., where he was engaged on construction of the Calgary and Edmonton branch of the Canadian Pacific Railway. He afterwards removed to Vancouver where he now resides. On July 19, 1897, he married Ida May Good and has three children.

Mary Ellen, daughter of John Lauchlin Hattie and Elizabeth Sutherland, born February 2, 1869, died March 12, 1871, but another daughter, born January 22, 1872, was given the same name. This Mary Ellen Hattie married John Duncan Cruickshank (b. May 8, 1864) on July 24, 1901. They live at Lower Caledonia, and their children were born as follows: Elizabeth Hattie, May 10, 1902; Robert Archibald, July 6, 1903; James Edwin, September 28, 1904; Catharine Florence, September 18, 1905; Donald Ellis, September 16, 1907; Trueman Campbell, January 28, 1909; Jessie May (died in infancy); Charles Ernest, April 17, 1915. Of these, Elizabeth Hattie Cruickshank, on October 24, 1923, married Bruce Winans McDonald, of Sherbrooke, at Montreal.¹ They live in Sherbrooke now, and have three children. Robert Archibald Cruickshank went to the Canadian West and lives now in British Columbia. His brother Edwin went with him, but after some years returned to the old home. On July 6, 1930, Robert Archibald Cruickshank married Jean MacLeod in British Columbia, and motoring home on their wedding tour, they remained in Nova Scotia for a year before returning to British Columbia, where he is engaged in the building trade. Catharine Florence Cruickshank married Alexander Ernest Fraser,² Lower Caledonia, Sept. 15, 1926; they have three children: Doris Hazel, born May 3, 1928; Marion Christina, August 4, 1931; Wesley Graham, August 30, 1932.

¹ See page 108.

² See page 117.

Trueman Campbell Cruickshank married Ruby Roxalin Chisholm, daughter of John Knox Chisholm, July 12, 1934.

Robert Cumming Hattie, sixth of the family of John Lauchlin Hattie and Elizabeth Sutherland, was born February 1, 1875. A blacksmith by trade, he lived for a number of years at Kenzieville (Barney's River district), where, June 15, 1915, he married Margaret McDonald (b. January 1886). About 1931 he moved back to Upper Caledonia with his family, where he is engaged in farming and lumbering. He resides in the spacious house which was formerly the Presbyterian Manse, the same Manse that once was occupied by his uncle, Rev. J. H. McHattie. His family consists of: James Homer, born August 7, 1916; Bert MacIntosh, July 12, 1918; Robert Gerard, June 11, 1922; John Duncan, August 22, 1924; Jean Elizabeth, April 19, 1929 (died April 29, 1936). Robert Cumming Hattie is an elder in the United Church and a representative of the fourth generation in succession in the eldership, having been preceded in this office by his father, grandfather and great-grandfather (the pioneer).

A. William Campbell Hattie, seventh of John Lauchlin Hattie's family, is also an elder, and also like his brothers Robert Cumming and James Blake, is one of the fourth generation in succession in the eldership. He was born February 17, 1878. He married Christina Grant, of Sunny Brae, who had been a teacher in the West, May 4, 1910; they have no family.

Joseph Wilfrid Hattie, son of John Lauchlin Hattie and eighth in the family, was born November 5, 1879. He married Isabel McGregor Keir (b. January 9, 1877), of Apple Hill, Quebec. She died January 30, 1930, at Upper Caledonia. James Keir, their first child, born August 5, 1911, died August 8, 1911. The second of their family, Edna Christina Margaret, born October 13, 1914, is now in Montreal, in training in the Royal Victoria Hospital. On February 6, 1934, Joseph Wilfrid Hattie was again married, the bride being Barbara MacIntosh, of Goshen, Guysborough County; one son, Joseph, has been born of this marriage.

James Blake MacHattie, son of John Lauchlin Hattie and Elizabeth Sutherland, was born December 24, 1881. He received his higher education at McGill University, from which he graduated in May, 1910, with a B. Sc. degree in Engineering. He went to China in 1911 as a member of the missionary staff of the Presbyterian Church in Canada and has been in service there

ever since in connection, first with the Presbyterian Church and now with the United Church of Canada. Before leaving for China he was ordained to the eldership in Knox Church, Montreal. In China he had charge of the erection of missionary buildings as well as other work requiring engineering oversight. He was also engaged in that country in famine relief work and in road building. During the Great War he was in charge of the Chinese Corps which was sent to France under his charge and directed its labors there in engineering work behind the lines, experiencing both hardship and danger, the lot of units that were within the range of the enemy's artillery fire as well as of those in the trenches. On their furloughs he and his wife have addressed many meetings on the work of the mission in China to which they are attached. On his return to the Orient after the war he spent a year in Korea where he supervised construction of mission buildings. Mrs. Hattie before her marriage was Janet Sutherland Macdonald, born July 18, 1889, also a descendant of our pioneer in the lineage of John Hattie (q. v.).¹ The wedding took place at Shanghai, December 15, 1913, Rev. Dr. MacGillivray officiating. She is a graduate of Dalhousie University, having graduated with the degree of B. A. in 1913. The children of this marriage, all born in China, are: Lloyd Elliot, Leslie Blake, Harvey, Graham Campbell, Lorne Alister. Mr. and Mrs. MacHattie spent their furlough of 1934-35 in their native province and embraced the opportunity to take college classes designed to further equip themselves for their missionary labors in China, the former at Pine Hill Divinity Hall studying subjects in Divinity, while Mrs. MacHattie took classes at Dalhousie in Education and at Pine Hill in the Philosophy of Religion and in the Psychology of Religion. Their two eldest sons are science students at Dalhousie. Lloyd Elliot MacHattie graduated in 1936 with the B. Sc. degree and has in view post graduate work leading to the M. Sc. degree. Mr. and Mrs. MacHattie's missionary experience has extended now well on to a quarter of a century. Most of their time has been spent in Weihwei, Honan.

(VII) ALEXANDER ALLEN HATTIE.

Alexander Allen Hattie, seventh of the family of Daniel Hattie and Mary MacQuarrie, was born May 31, 1848. He

¹ See page 107.

married Caroline McDonald, of Upper Caledonia. She died of pneumonia February 14, 1915, at the age of 67 years. He died July 20, 1936.

Alexander Allen Hattie was Municipal Councillor in the District of St. Mary's—Sec. No. 13—for twenty years. He was the Councillor elected when the Court of Sessions was closed, and he held the office consecutively until 1896. With his brother William, he followed the business of lumbering, by contract, from 1872 on Liscomb River, and later on the headwaters of St. Mary's (West) for many years.

Campbell Hattie, first of the family of Alexander Allen Hattie, was born July 2, 1869. He went to the United States about 1905 and resides now in Providence, Rhode Island. There he married Ella Lincoln and has two children—Ralph Alexander and Marjory Rosabel.

Mary Hattie, second of Alexander Allen Hattie's family, born February 23, 1874, on December 28, 1898, married Andrew Gilmore Creelman, of Newton Mills, Colchester County, N. S., owner of the well known woollen mill there. Of their family of three, John Floyd Creelman married Eulalie Grant, March 23, 1926, and is associated with his father in the woollen mill. They have four children: John Francis, born December 11, 1926; Alexander Grant, March 13, 1928; Margaret Campbell, June 10, 1929; James Gilmore, August 3, 1931. Dorothy Campbell Creelman, the second of the family of Mary Hattie and Andrew Gilmore Creelman, was married on September 7, 1933, by her uncle, Rev. Daniel E. Hattie, and Rev. H. S. Raynor, to Kenneth Cox, son of Creighton C. Cox, of Upper Stewiacke. Prior to their marriage she held a secretarial position in the University Club of Montreal for six years. Her husband is Assistant Superintendent of the Dominion Experimental Farm at Nappan, Nova Scotia.

Edith Austen Hattie, daughter of Alexander Allen Hattie and Caroline McDonald, born November 13, 1876, was a teacher successively in public schools, Maritime Business College at New Glasgow, the Summer School at Halifax, and the Success Business College, Vancouver. After the last named appointment she was stenographer in the Bank of Toronto at Montreal. On her mother's death she returned to the old home at Upper Caledonia where she has since resided.

Rosabel Hattie, daughter of Alexander Allen Hattie and Caroline McDonald (b. October 13, 1879) was on January 31, 1912, married by Rev. J. C. McInnes, to John Chisholm, who had been in Dawson City, Yukon. After their marriage they went to Dawson to live and one child was born to them there, who lived but a very short time. Times becoming dull they took passage on the ill-fated C. P. R. steamer Princess Sophia, on October 18, 1918, to return, but on October 25th the ship went down with all on board. Over three hundred perished in that disaster, the subject of this sketch and her husband among the number. A cousin, Alexander Sutherland, of Caledonia, was also among the passengers. The three bodies were recovered and buried in Point Grey Cemetery, Vancouver, B. C., where a memorial stone was erected by Mr. Chisholm's brothers. The remains of Mr. and Mrs. Chisholm were found in the cabin of the sunken ship.

Daniel Elmer Hattie, son of Alexander Allen Hattie and Caroline McDonald (b. Nov. 19, 1883), received his higher education at Dalhousie University, Halifax, and The Presbyterian College, Montreal, graduating from the latter institution in 1913. He was licensed to preach in August, 1913, by the Miramichi Presbytery and was ordained in March, 1914, by the Presbytery of Prince Edward Island. His first charge was at Hampton. Five years of his ministry were spent in the United States, where he had charge of a Presbyterian congregation in New York State; five years also were spent in the Canadian West; since that in Eastern Canada. In 1932 he was called to and settled in the pastorate of Sheet Harbor, N. S., a charge which has nine preaching stations. In 1935 he was settled as pastor of the United Church at Upper Keswick, N. B. He married Pauline Adeline Ogilvie, daughter of R. M. Ogilvie, for over twenty years chief architect of the Department of Indian Affairs, Ottawa. One daughter, Jean Roberta, was born at Calgary, Alberta, February 1, 1923.

Katherine Blanche Hattie, the youngest of Alexander Allen Hattie's family, was born May 22, 1886. She has lived in Montreal since 1915, being attached before her marriage to the clerical staff of the Royal Victoria Hospital. On November 6, 1934, she was married at her father's home in Caledonia, Guysborough County, N. S., to Harold James Roast, of Montreal. Her brother, Rev. D. E. Hattie, officiated.

Mr. Roast is regarded as one of the Dominion's soundest authorities on metallurgy. An article by him on "Canada's Mines," made public during the Imperial Economic Conference of 1932, attracted widespread attention throughout the British Empire and was the subject of much favorable comment. He established the Roast Laboratories in Montreal in 1922 and his services are widely in demand. Born in London, England, Nov. 21, 1882, the son of the late Frederick Roast and Marienne Wheeler, he was graduated with high honors from the City of London College and came to Canada in 1902. He became identified with the Milton Hersey Company in Montreal in 1902, and the following year became chemist in charge of the Canada Iron Foundries, Radnor Forges, Que. The next year saw him associated with Dr. J. T. Donald and works manager of the Canadian Carbonate Company. Mr. Roast's ability in industry was quickly recognized. In 1907 he became general manager of the Canadian Magnesite Company of Montreal and Newark. Seven years later he became manager of the testing department of the James Robertson Company, Montreal. In 1922 he became vice-president and general manager of the National Bronze Company, Montreal. Four years later he became president of the company and in 1926 he sold it to the Robert Mitchell Company, Limited. His services were retained by the Robert Mitchell Company as metallurgical director from 1928 to 1933, when he became associated with the Canadian Bronze Company, Limited. He represented Canada for several years on the board of the American Institute of Metals. This body later became part of the American Institute of Mining and Metallurgical Engineers, of which he is a professional member. He was largely instrumental in the organization of the Canadian Institute of Chemistry and of the Association of Professional Chemists of Quebec, of which he is vice-president. He is a Fellow of the Chemical Society of London, England, and the Canadian Institute of Chemistry; a member of the Engineering Institute of Canada, the Society of Chemical Industry, and American Society for Testing Materials. The author of numerous papers read before various scientific societies in Canada and the United States, Mr. Roast has found time to devote to the less fortunate. He is actively interested in social service work. He is a member of the Chemists' Club of New York, the Mount Stephen, and

the Rotary Club; an ardent fisherman and oarsman and a fine shot.

Joseph Howe McHattie, son of Daniel Hattie and Mary MacQuarrie, was born at Caledonia, June 15, 1857. For four and a half years he was Secretary-Treasurer of the Eureka Woollen Mills Company, Limited, at Eureka, N. S., the predecessor of the present Nova Scotia Textiles, Limited, of Windsor, N. S. Besides the duties of this office he during the last year of his service there had sole charge of the business affairs of the company. He left to study for the ministry and attended Dalhousie University and Pine Hill Divinity Hall. He was ordained at Port Elgin, N. B., July 1, 1900, his first settled charge after completing his education. About twenty-eight years before his call to Port Elgin, part of his congregation had come out from the old Covenanting Church, and in order to facilitate a reunion which was proposed during his pastorate he resigned the charge, as one of the conditions which the Covenanting congregation stipulated was that their pastor should be the pastor of the united congregations. At this juncture he was asked by the Presbytery of Sydney to take up work among eleven hundred coal miners at Florence, Cape Breton. He was at Florence about a year when he received a unanimous call from the congregation in which he had been brought up at Caledonia, Guysborough County, under the pastorates of the late Rev. C. B. Pitblado, D. D., of Winnipeg, the late Rev. Robert Cumming, D. D., of Westville, N. S., and Rev. John Ferry of Outlook, Sask. He was attracted by the work at Florence and was disposed to remain there, but when the call came up a second time in Sydney Presbytery, Rev. Dr. Cumming was sent down by Pictou Presbytery to urge his acceptance of the call from Caledonia, in view of which he decided to make the change. His testimony is that he was never treated so well anywhere as among the people with whom he had spent his early years. Nor in all his subsequent changes has he had so palatial a manse. His next call was to the charge of Montrose, Prince Edward Island, and while ministering there he was called to a strong congregation at Brookfield adjoining the city of Charlottetown. He labored at Brookfield four years, and at the end of the fourth year the central congregations of Prince Edward Island were rearranged, by which forty English-speaking families were placed with another congregation and he was given sixty

Gaelic-speaking families. As he had no Gaelic and many of the people had no English, he found a change advisable, and accordingly accepted a unanimous call to Plenty, Saskatchewan. In the eight years he ministered in Prince Edward Island one hundred and nine persons united with the Church on profession of faith. In Plenty, during his ministry there, the congregation built a church edifice which cost twenty-four thousand dollars. From Plenty he was called to Strome, Alberta. Later he labored at La Flèche, Saskatchewan, and during his incumbency of that congregation, a church costing twenty-three thousand dollars was built, all of which excepting four thousand dollars was financed before he left to take up a charge at Creelman. His next field was Plato, Saskatchewan, where his parish extended for forty miles and embraced three preaching places every Sabbath. On the occasion of the Church Union which was effected in 1925, he elected to enter the United Church and is now serving his Lord and Master in that communion in the town of Lampman, Sask. This is in one of the "dried out" areas which have suffered so much from drought in the past few years, and the work there is full of toil and self-denial. At the beginning of the present year (1936) he had been in the Canadian west for nineteen years and in that time has had quite varied experiences. At one time the district of Lampman was one of the most productive in Saskatchewan, but in the last six years it has suffered greatly. A cyclone in August 1931, accompanied by hail, levelled fifty-eight barns as well as granaries and machine sheds without number, broke down telephone poles and wires for a long distance and destroyed all crops. Except for help from outside the people could not have pulled through. In the summer of 1932 two hail storms destroyed half the crop in some places, and in others the whole of it. Such conditions have made the work exceedingly strenuous, particularly for one getting advanced in years, but his ministry still continues fruitful in 1936. Wherever he has ministered his people have held him in the highest regard and Church officials testify in the highest terms to the value of his service. He was married twice. His first wife was Jessie Ann McLean, of Hopewell, (daughter of Henry McLean and sister of Rev. J. B. McLean), to whom he was married November 11, 1896. Before her marriage she was a teacher and had offered to go to Trinidad as a missionary when a very young girl. She died at the

early age of 38 in March, 1903, while her husband was pastor at Port Elgin. After an attack of grippe she had recovered sufficiently to go to Hopewell to attend the funeral of an uncle, where she suffered a relapse, and was never able to regain her strength. She was buried in the rural cemetery at Hopewell and her funeral was said at the time to be the largest ever seen in that part of the country. There were eight ministers present, five of whom took part in the service, and several members of the Port Elgin congregation travelled all the distance to Hopewell to act as pall bearers. He was married again to Blanche McLane, of Stillwater, Guysborough County, who has shared fully in the labor of the gospel wherever her husband has since ministered. There were no children of either marriage, but there is an adopted daughter, Irene Alice, who was a relative of the martyred Gordons of Erromanga. She was adopted while in Prince Edward Island and accompanied them to the West. She was married on January 19, 1921, to Archibald Brown, of Plenty, Sask., and has two children, Mildred Blanche and Elaine Margaret.

THE GENEALOGICAL TABLE

The Family of DANIEL HATTIE and MARY MACQUARRIE.

- I CATHERINE HATTIE, married GEORGE MACINTOSH.
- II JOHN LAUHLIN HATTIE, married ELIZABETH SUTHERLAND.
- III ANNABELL HATTIE.
- IV CAMPBELL HATTIE.
- V ANNABELL HATTIE (2nd of the name).
- VI FLORA JANE HATTIE.
- VII ALEXANDER ALLEN HATTIE, married CAROLINE McDONALD.
- VIII WILLIAM C. HATTIE.
- IX AGNES HATTIE.
- X JOSEPH HOWE McHATTIE, married $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{1st, JESSIE McLEAN (No issue).} \\ \text{2nd, BLANCHE McLANE (No issue).} \end{array} \right.$

I

The Family of CATHERINE HATTIE and GEORGE MACINTOSH.

- (a) Mary MacQuarrie MacIntosh.
- (b) George Brown MacIntosh, married Mary Jean MacDonald.
- (c) Daniel MacIntosh, married Mary Alberta Ryder.
- (d) Jane MacIntosh, married Frank George (no issue).
- (e) Annabell MacIntosh, married Joseph Love.
- (f) Catherine MacIntosh, married Joseph Love (no issue).
- (g) John Alexander MacIntosh.
- (h) William Campbell MacIntosh, married Alice Hunt.
- (i) James McGregor Campbell MacIntosh, married Minnie MacIsaac.

The Family of GEORGE BROWN MACINTOSH and MARY JEAN MACDONALD.

- (1) William Hugh MacIntosh. (2) George Morash MacIntosh.
- (3) Catherine Lillian Jean MacIntosh.

The Family of DANIEL MACINTOSH and MARY ALBERTA RYDER.

- (1) Etha Jean MacIntosh, married Eldred Raleigh Phillips.
- (2) Alberta MacIntosh, married John Laidley.
- (3) Edith MacIntosh.
- (4) Audrey MacIntosh.

The Family of ETHA JEAN MACINTOSH and ELDRED RALEIGH PHILLIPS.

- (i) Mary Phillips. (ii) Patricia Phillips.

The Family of ALBERTA MACINTOSH and JOHN LAIDLEY.

- (i) Edith Laidley. (ii) Jean Laidley.

The Family of ANNABELL MACINTOSH and JOSEPH LOVE.

- (1) George James Love, married May Eleanor Carlson (no issue).

The Family of WILLIAM CAMPBELL MACINTOSH and ALICE HUNT.

- (1) William Campbell MacIntosh.

The Family of JAMES MCGREGOR CAMPBELL MACINTOSH and MINNIE MACISAAC.

- | | |
|---------------------------------|---------------------------|
| (1) Daniel MacIntosh. | (3) John James MacIntosh. |
| (2) George MacIntosh | (4) Ronald MacIntosh. |
| (5) Wilfred MacIsaac MacIntosh. | |

II

The Family of JOHN LAUHLIN HATTIE and ELIZABETH SUTHERLAND.

- (a) Campbell Hattie.
- (b) Donald S. Hattie.
- (c) John McHattie, married Ida May Good.
- (d) Mary Ellen Hattie.
- (e) Mary Ellen Hattie (2nd of the name), married John Duncan Cruickshank.
- (f) Robert Cumming Hattie, married Margaret McDonald.
- (g) A. William Campbell Hattie, married Christina Grant (no issue).
- (h) Joseph Wilfrid Hattie, married $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{1st, Isabel McGregor Keir.} \\ \text{2nd, Barbara MacIntosh.} \end{array} \right.$
- (i) James Blake MacHattie, married Janet Sutherland Macdonald.

The Family of JOHN MCHATTIE and IDA MAY GOOD.

- (1) Florence Edith McHattie, married Richard Horrex.
- (2) May Elizabeth McHattie.
- (3) James Ivan McHattie, married Louise Emily Bell.

The Family of FLORENCE EDITH HATTIE and RICHARD HORREX.

- (i) Shirley Lorraine Horrex.
- (ii) Joyce Aileen Horrex.
- (iii) Ivadelle Ann Horrex.

The Family of JAMES IVAN MCHATTIE and LOUISE EMILY BELL.

- (i) John Ivan McHattie.
- (ii) Charles Ian McHattie.
- (iii) Marie Louise McHattie.

The Family of MARY ELLEN HATTIE and JOHN DUNCAN CRUICKSHANK.

- (1) Elizabeth Hattie Cruickshank, married Bruce Winans Macdonald.
- (2) Robert Archibald Cruickshank, married Jean McLeod.
- (3) James Edwin Cruickshank.
- (4) Catharine Florence Cruickshank, married Alexander Ernest Fraser.
- (5) Donald Ellis Cruickshank.
- (6) Trueman Campbell Cruickshank, married Ruby Roxalin Chisholm.
- (7) Jessie Mae Cruickshank.
- (8) Charles Ernest Cruickshank.

The Family of ELIZABETH HATTIE CRUICKSHANK and BRUCE
WINANS MACDONALD.

- (i) Stanley Hugh Macdonald. (ii) John Huntley Macdonald.
(iii) Ivan Purdy Macdonald.

The Family of ROBERT ARCHIBALD CRUICKSHANK and JEAN
MCLEOD.

- (i)

The Family of CATHARINE FLORENCE CRUICKSHANK and
ALEXANDER ERNEST FRASER.

- (i) Doris Hazel Fraser. (ii) Marion Christena Fraser.
(iii) Wesley Graham Fraser.

The Family of ROBERT CUMMING HATTIE and MARGARET
MCDONALD.

- (1) James Homer Hattie. (3) Robert Gerard Hattie.
(2) Bert McIntosh Hattie. (4) John Duncan Hattie.
(5) Jean Elizabeth Hattie.

The Family of JOSEPH WILFRID HATTIE and ISABEL MCGREGOR
KEIR.

- (1) James Keir Hattie. (2) Edna Christena Margaret Hattie.

The Family of JOSEPH WILFRID HATTIE and BARBARA MACIN-
TOSH.

- (3) Joseph Hattie.

The Family of JAMES BLAKE MACHATTIE and JANET SUTHERLAND
MACDONALD.

- (1) Lloyd Elliot MacHattie. (3) Harvey MacHattie.
(2) Leslie Blake MacHattie. (4) Graham Campbell MacHattie.
(5) Lorne Alister MacHattie.

VII

The Family of ALEXANDER ALLEN HATTIE and CAROLINE
MCDONALD.

- (a) Campbell Hattie, married Ella Lincoln.
- (b) Mary Hattie, married Andrew Gilmore Creelman.
- (c) Edith Austin Hattie.
- (d) Rosabel Hattie, married John Stanley Chisholm
- (e) Daniel Elmer Hattie, married Pauline Adeline Ogilvie.
- (f) Katherine Blanche Hattie, married Harold James Roast.

The Family of CAMPBELL HATTIE and ELLA LINCOLN.

- (1) Ralph Alexander Hattie.
- (2) Marjory Rosabel Hattie.

The Family of MARY HATTIE and ANDREW GILMORE CREELMAN:

- (1) John Floyd Creelman, married Eulalie Grant.
- (2) Dorothy Campbell Creelman, married Kenneth Cox.
- (3) Katherine MacDonald Creelman.

The Family of JOHN FLOYD CREELMAN and EULALIE GRANT.

- (i) John Francis Creelman.
- (ii) Alexander Grant Creelman.
- (iii) Margaret Campbell Creelman.
- (iv) James Gilmore Creelman.

The Family of DANIEL ELMER HATTIE and PAULINE ADELINE
OGILVIE.

- (1) Jean Roberta Hattie.

CHAPTER IX

GEORGE HATTIE AND HIS DESCENDANTS

GEORGE HATTIE, tenth of the family of Alexander Hattie and Catherine McDonald, was born Nov. 16, 1812, at the West River of Pictou, and was the last of the pioneer's family to be born there; the two succeeding members of the family were born at East River St. Mary's. He married Catherine Grant (b. 1809; d. 1895), of South River Lake. They lived first at East River St. Mary's on the homestead which his father established there, and took care of the parents, now growing old, until Janet, the youngest of the pioneer's family, married David McKeen, when she took over that filial duty. His wife not being able to reconcile herself to a neighbourhood where the Gaelic was not much spoken, longed to be back at South River Lake where her brothers and sisters were settled and where she might more frequently hear "the language of Eden." Accordingly, about 1834, he moved to South River Lake and made a farm on one of the highest hills, at the foot of which ran a brook. There he built a sawmill, having had some knowledge of milling from his father, who had been engaged in that industry. This mill he used to cut the logs from the clearing of his land and to make lumber to build his house. They had a family of nine. After the death of Hugh McMillan, husband of his daughter Elizabeth, George Hattie, then a widower, and about 75 years of age, went to live with her, doing the work about the farm. He spent his last days, however, with the family of his son, Alexander John Hattie, on the old farm at South River Lake. He was for many years an honored elder of the Presbyterian Church. He died in 1903, ninety-one years of age.

(I) CATHERINE JANE HATTIE

Catherine Jane Hattie, first of the family of George Hattie and Catherine Grant, married James Murray, a farmer of South

Lochaber—Two Mile Lake. All their family of nine children were born there. After her death the father moved with the members of the family then at home with him, to British Columbia.

The first of this family, Elizabeth Jane, born Nov. 8, 1865, married Alexander William MacHattie, eldest of the family of Alexander Hattie and Jane Grant, on Oct. 5, 1892. An account of the descendants by this marriage will be found in Chapter V, which deals with the descendants of Alexander Hattie.¹

George Lincoln Murray, second of the family of Catherine Jane Hattie and James Murray, entered business life and in time became a travelling salesman for a prominent Halifax wholesale dry goods firm. He was very successful in this work and later went to Vancouver, B. C. While in Halifax he married Ida Mabel Robinson. The marriage took place in St. Andrew's Church (the old church on Tobin St.), June 10, 1897. They had a family of three: Arnold H., born May 1, 1898; Lloyd, Sept. 12, 1900; Jean Isabel, June 11, 1902. These all live in the United States. Arnold H. Murray is married and lives in Dakota. The two sons served through the Great War.

Kathryn Annie Murray, third of the family of Catherine Jane Hattie and James Murray, married Dr. Irving Moffit Cleghorn. Dr. Cleghorn was born in Scotland and settled in Baldur, Manitoba. He took his medical degree at the University of Manitoba and practised medicine at Baldur for thirty-five years. He was a Presbyterian in religion and a Liberal in politics. At the time of his death he was representative in the Manitoba Legislature for the constituency of Mountain. He died Nov. 14, 1929. Their family of two were born: Irving Murray, Sept. 14, 1897; Raymond Sinclair, May 12, 1903. The first of these, Irving Murray Cleghorn, studied medicine at the University of Toronto, and after securing his degree there took a post graduate course in New York. On Dec. 29, 1926, he married Jean Craig, of Winnipeg, where he practises. They have a son, Gordon Murray Cleghorn, born Feb. 15, 1929, and a daughter, Joan Marguerette, born July 28, 1934. Raymond Sinclair Cleghorn graduated in Pharmacy from the University of Manitoba in May, 1924. He married Betty Carbeaneau, of Minneapolis, Jan. 27, 1927; they have one son, Charles Irving Donald, born July 16, 1928.

¹ See page 91.

Laura Bell Murray, fourth of the family of Catherine Jane Hattie and James Murray, married Alexander Aikenhead, of Cloverdale, British Columbia. They have no family.

Mary Emma Murray, fifth of the family of Catherine Jane Hattie and James Murray, married Arthur Frankland Bateman, in Brandon, Manitoba, Oct. 16, 1906. Their children were born in Baldur as follows: Bernes Scott, Sept. 5, 1907; Cecil Murray, June 23, 1910; James Irving, May 31, 1911; Arthur Courtney, May 6, 1916.

John Palmer Murray, sixth of the family of Catherine Jane Hattie and James Murray, and Ernest Walter Murray, eighth of the family, are jointly interested in a lumbering business in British Columbia. Both are unmarried.

Janet Etta Murray, seventh of the family of Catherine Jane Hattie and James Murray, married Charles Moore; and Gordon Robert Murray, the ninth, married Florence Moore. These live in Vancouver; neither has any family.

(II) ALEXANDER JOHN HATTIE

Alexander John Hattie,¹ second of the family of George Hattie and Catherine Grant, was born April 14, 1839. He was twice married—first to Janet Hattie, daughter of Alexander Hattie, of Avondale, Pictou County, who died in 1882, and then, on Oct. 14, 1884, to Isabel McGregor, daughter of Donald McGregor. The last named died at South River Lake, June 25, 1924, at the age of 81 years. Alexander John Hattie died April 20, 1921, at the age of 82. There were six children born of his first marriage; none of the second. The children of Alexander John Hattie and Janet Hattie were born as follows: Elizabeth Ann, May 7, 1871; Catherine Jane Eveline, Dec. 21, 1872; Minnie Isabella May, Dec. 9, 1874; George William McDonald, April 6, 1876; Louise Janet, Dec. 6, 1879; Alexander Wendell, Dec. 4, 1881.

Elizabeth Ann Hattie, first of the family of Alexander John Hattie and Janet Hattie, married Harvey Kinney, of Linwood, Antigonish County. They live at Linwood and have no family.

Catherine Jane Eveline Hattie, second of the family of Alexander John Hattie and Janet Hattie, on June 28, 1905, married Alexander Campbell Cameron, of South River Lake.

¹ See page 32.

GEORGE HATTIE AND HIS DESCENDANTS 171

They have a family of five, born as follows: Alexander, Aug. 9, 1907; Janet Isabel May, May 27, 1909; Duncan Leroy, June 5, 1911; Robert Roland, July 10, 1913; William Harvey, June 13, 1915. Of these Janet Isabel Cameron is a trained nurse and practises her profession in Salem, Mass.

Minnie Isabella May Hattie, third of the family of Alexander John Hattie and Janet Hattie, on Jan. 10, 1900, married George Arthur Nichols, of Argyle, Guysborough County. Of their family Charles Watson, born 1901, died 1928, unmarried; Alexander MacKay, born Nov. 27, 1905, is engaged in the mining industry at Kirkland Lake, Ontario; Winona Isabel, born Sept. 14, 1903, resides in the United States; Fannie Jean was born June 22, 1909; George Henry, April 17, 1911; James Theodore, May 14, 1914. Wendell and Wilfred A., twins, were born June 12, 1916, the former of whom died in the Halifax Children's Hospital at the age of six months. Alma Elizabeth was born Oct. 21, 1917, and Clifford, Aug. 15, 1922. Fannie Jean Nichols was married Oct. 4, 1932, to Robert I. Grant, of South River Lake, and they live now in Matachewan, Ontario, where he is engaged in mining. The family of Fannie Jean Nichols and Robert I. Grant consists of Charles Robert, born Sept. 17, 1933; George Gerald, born Aug. 13, 1934.

George William McDonald McHattie, fourth of the family of Alexander John Hattie and Janet Hattie, on July 15, 1919, married Alma Lorraine Sweet. They live on the old George Hattie homestead on the high land overlooking South River Lake. Six children were born to them: Louise Isabell, July 13, 1921; Alexander Wendell, May 5, 1923; Roland George, May 14, 1925; Stubbett William, Aug. 1, 1927; Bertha Sweet, Nov. 27, 1929; Charles Burton, July 6, 1933.

Louise Janet, fifth of the family of Alexander John Hattie and Janet Hattie, after one year at Acadia University with the class of 1905, taught grammar grades at Westport and in Oxford, Cumberland County, returning to Acadia, for a second year, with the class of 1908. Then, after a year of teaching at Goldboro, Guysborough County, she had an opportunity to do some studying and teaching of Geometry and Algebra at Oxford College for Women in Ohio, U. S. A. On June 4, 1908, she was married to Roland George Dwight Richardson, who was at that time Assistant Professor of Mathematics at Brown University,

Providence, R. I. Professor Richardson is a grandson of Rev. George Richardson, a well known Baptist minister of his time in Nova Scotia. His father, George J. Richardson, at the time of his birth, May 14, 1878, was a school teacher near Dartmouth, N. S.; his mother was Rebecca Newcombe, of Musquodoboit, also a school teacher. He entered Acadia University in the junior class at seventeen years of age and thus completed his Arts course there in two years. After some years of teaching he entered the senior class at Yale and after three years of study and teaching there was awarded the degree of Ph. D. and was retained on the academic staff until he became attached to the academic staff of Brown. He has been head of the Department of Mathematics at Brown for over twenty years, secretary of the American Mathematical Society for fifteen years, and Dean of the Graduate School at Brown for eight years. Several years on sabbatical leave Dr. and Mrs. Richardson spent at European and American Universities, in teaching and research work. The year following their marriage was spent in this way in Göttingen, Germany; the summer of 1925 was spent in Scotland, and in 1932 they were again in England and Scotland. George Wendell Richardson, their son, born July 7, 1920, is at this writing attending Phillips Andover Academy for further college preparatory work.

Alexander Wendell McHattie, sixth of the family of Alexander John Hattie and Janet Hattie, went overseas at the time of the Great War in the 193rd Battalion, which became a reserve battalion. He went to the front with the 42nd Battalion and was killed at Vimy Ridge, April 9, 1917. The tablet sent to his brother George records his name as Alexander Wendell McHattie.

(III) JANET HATTIE

Janet Hattie, third of the family of George Hattie and Catherine Grant, born Oct. 6, 1840, married John MacDonald, carpenter, of Truro, N. S., Feb. 2, 1869. She died at Sydney, Oct. 2, 1922, having survived her husband, who died May 7, 1919. They had a family of six, all born at Truro, namely: Evan, Georgina, Cassie Bell, Ella Victoria, a male child that died at birth, and another male child that died at six weeks. Georgina lived only three months.

Evan MacDonald, first of the family of Janet Hattie and John MacDonald, was born Nov. 29, 1869, and was married June 3, 1909, to Elizabeth MacLennan, of Middle River, Victoria County, N. S. He died May 23, 1916. They had four children: Janet Elizabeth, born July 22, 1911; Margaret Sarah, born March 28, 1913, died in 1914; Alexander John, born March 20, 1914, and died the same year; Evan Louis Miles, born July 13, 1916.

Cassie Bell MacDonald, third of the family of Janet Hattie and John MacDonald, is a nurse, living at Sydney.

Ella Victoria MacDonald married Angus MacVicar, of Broughton, Cape Breton, on Aug. 27, 1907. He died Dec. 27, 1921. Their children are: Angus John, born Aug. 31, 1908; Edward Ross, Aug. 18, 1910; Isabella Catherine, Dec. 16, 1913; George Donald, Dec. 31, 1915; Hattie Elizabeth, Jan. 17, 1919. The first of these, Angus John MacVicar, is engaged in office work, and the second, Edward Ross, is a student at Pine Hill Divinity Hall, preparing for the ministry of the United Church of Canada. George Donald MacVicar, the third son, like his brother John Angus, is engaged in office work. Both these brothers are in the employ of the Dominion Steel and Coal Company at Sydney.

(IV) ELIZABETH HATTIE

Elizabeth Hattie, fourth of the family of George Hattie and Catherine Grant, married Hugh McMillan, farmer, of Upper South River. He died about Jan., 1887, while the children were still quite young. Their children were: Annie Bell, born March 18, 1878; Cassie Mary, March 27, 1880; George Hugh, March 1, 1883. Of these, Annie Bell McMillan was married in Boston, Feb. 5, 1913, to Hugh Allen Cameron, from South River Lake, and they have two children: Harold Duncan, born May 30, 1914; Phyllis McMillan, April 11, 1917. Cassie Mary McMillan on Feb. 4, 1917, married Alois Stief in California; they reside at Monterey, California; no issue. George Hugh McMillan is a machinist employed by General Motors, Limited, at Flint, Michigan. After the daughter Annie Bell went to the United States to live, the mother, in 1913, sold her farm and moved with the other children to Salem, Mass.

(V) MARGARET ANN HATTIE

Margaret Ann Hattie, fifth of the family of George Hattie and Catherine Grant, married Robert Sceeles, of Guyborough. They had two children and after his death the family moved to Seattle, Washington. There were two children, of whom Eva Bell married a Mr. Hennigar, and Stella, Andrew McKay, both of Seattle.

(VI) MARY JANE HATTIE

Mary Jane Hattie, sixth of the family of George Hattie and Catherine Grant, married Malcolm Sutherland of Copper Lake, Antigonish County, April 24, 1866. They had a family of six: Margaret Ann, born July 26, 1868; George Alexander, April 12, 1871; Catherine Alma Rose, Oct. 27, 1874; Elizabeth Etta Bell, Sept. 23, 1876; Mary Jane, July 28, 1880; Georgina Ella, Feb. 18, 1884; Malcolm Arthur, June 19, 1886. The second of this family, George Alexander, lived but five days.

Margaret Ann Sutherland, first of the family of Mary Jane Hattie and Malcolm Sutherland, married Samuel Cameron, farmer, of James River, Antigonish County, Jan. 3, 1893. She died Aug. 5, 1923, leaving the following children: Ella, born Sept. 4, 1893; Christina, Jan. 24, 1895; Alexander, Feb. 29, 1896; Wilfred, Oct. 10, 1897; Jessie, Oct. 26, 1898; Robert, March 10, 1901; Huntley, Sept. 7, 1902; James, Aug. 28, 1903. Of the above, Alexander died March 12, 1896, only twelve days old.

Ella Cameron, first of the family of Margaret Ann Sutherland and Samuel Cameron, married John Adams, of Cape George, Antigonish County, Sept. 21, 1915. Their children are: Mary, born Feb. 12, 1918; Isabel, May 6, 1919; Violet, Nov. 14, 1921; Pearl, July 25, 1923; John, April 18, 1925; Cameron, Sept. 28, 1927; Adelaide, July, 1933; Eileen, April, 1935.

Christina Cameron, second of the family of Margaret Ann Sutherland and Samuel Cameron, married Angus Bouchard, of Sherbrooke, P. Q., on Nov. 9, 1921. They reside at James River and have three children: Myrtle, born July 20, 1922; Laverne, Dec. 26, 1923; Earl, Oct. 17, 1926.

Wilfred Cameron, third of the family of Margaret Ann Sutherland and Samuel Cameron, married Annie McPhee, of

Cape George, Antigonish County. Their children are: Ruth, born 1926, and Samuel Wilfred, born 1928. They live in Massachusetts.

Jessie Cameron, fifth of the family of Margaret Ann Sutherland and Samuel Cameron, married Alexander McMillan, of Livingston Cove, June 27, 1928.

Robert Cameron, sixth of the family of Margaret Ann Sutherland and Samuel Cameron, married Kate Kelly, of Michigan, June 27, 1926. Their children are: Bethel, born in Texas, April 27, 1927; Ethel, born in Ohio, June 28, 1928; Mary, born in Michigan, Aug. 5, 1929; Thomas, born in Nova Scotia, Dec. 16, 1930. This family now resides at James River.

Huntley Cameron, seventh of the family of Margaret Ann Sutherland and Samuel Cameron, married Mae Cameron, of Ashdale, Antigonish County, July 3, 1928. Their children are: Flora Margaret Cameron, born March 22, 1930, died March 31, 1930; Kathleen, born April 20, 1931, and Esther, born Oct. 31, 1932.

James Cameron, eighth of the family of Margaret Ann Sutherland and Samuel Cameron, is unmarried

Catherine Alma Rose Sutherland, third of the family of Mary Jane Hattie and Malcolm Sutherland, on June 26, 1900, married John Franklin Forbes. They live on the homestead of William Forbes, of Goshen. Their children were born as follows: William Ralph, March 21, 1901; James Arthur, Oct. 20, 1902; Harold Sutherland, Dec. 6, 1905; Malcolm Alexander, Jan. 4, 1908; Alma Rose, Aug. 21, 1911; John Franklin, Feb. 6, 1917.

William Ralph Forbes has lived for upwards of fifteen years in Los Angeles, where, after working on orange plantations and at automobile work, in 1931 started business on his own account in the automotive electric battery business. He married Lois Visser, of Los Angeles, Oct. 10, 1926. They have a son, Norman Ralph, born July 26, 1928, and a daughter, Eleanore Rose, born July 15, 1935.

James Arthur Forbes, second of the family of Catherine Alma Rose Sutherland and John Franklin Forbes, achieved his A certificate at Pictou Academy at the early age of 16 years. For a time he taught school at Goshen. He later attended Dalhousie University, from which he graduated with the degree of B. A. in 1923 and M. A. in 1928. He attended Pine Hill

Divinity Hall and graduated from that institution in 1926. He was licensed, ordained and settled at River John, his first charge, at the early age of 23 years. After five years service there he was called to Oxford, N. S., where he is now a minister of the United Church of Canada. An interesting incident of his life and of two of his brothers, Harold and Malcolm, which came very nearly being a tragedy, took place at Loch Katrine when they were boys. They had gone to the lake to skate. There were a number of skaters at the foot of the lake and James Arthur, the eldest of the three, skated towards the crowd; the younger brothers skated towards the mouth of McIntosh brook, and, being unaware of the conditions there, plunged into open water in the darkness (the incident occurred after nightfall). Hearing screams for help, James Arthur turned and skated in the direction from which the sound came, followed by other skaters, also attracted by the screams. He did not know that the boys in the water were his brothers until he reached the spot. He pulled Malcolm, who was clinging to the ice, out of the water, and then turned his attention to Harold, who had now gone down for the last time, and, diving in where his cap floated on the water, succeeded in rescuing him also.

James Arthur Forbes married Geneve Glennie, of Oxford, N. S., June 30, 1934. A son, John David, was born to them March 25, 1936.

Of the two younger brothers above mentioned, Harold is at home and Malcolm is employed at the Eastern Garage in Antigonish. Alma Rose, fifth of the family, is a teacher in the public schools. John Franklin completed his high school work at Oxford, N. S., where he achieved his A certificate in his seventeenth year, and is now in the employ of the Royal Bank of Canada at Antigonish, N. S.

Elizabeth Etta Bell Sutherland, fourth of the family of Mary Jane Hattie and Malcolm Sutherland, married Hugh Stewart, of Stellarton, N. S. They have the following family: Ora May, born March 15, 1900, and now a school teacher in Stellarton; Elizabeth Grace, born Nov. 23, 1904, and employed as a book-keeper by Muir Bros., New Glasgow; Charles, born May 9, 1902, and died at the age of seven under an operation; Catherine Ann, born Nov. 9, 1916, and Malcolm Arthur, born May 9, 1918.

Mary Jane Sutherland, fifth of the family of Mary Jane Hattie and Malcolm Sutherland, married James Henry Ross, a carpenter, of Stellarton. She died in 1921, leaving no family.

Georgina Ella Hattie Sutherland, sixth of the family of Mary Jane Hattie and Malcolm Sutherland, married Henry H. Logan, an engineer, July 18, 1911. They lived for a time in Vancouver and now live in Chicago. Their children are: Olive, born at Vancouver, Nov. 13, 1912, and now in college; George, born Jan. 4, 1916, at Vancouver; and also now in college; Stanley, born at Chicago, July 18, 1924.

Malcolm Arthur Sutherland, seventh of the family of Mary Ann Hattie and Malcolm Sutherland, lives on the homestead. He married Olive Ross, of Blue Mountain, Sept. 27, 1911. Their children were born: Malcolm, April 16, 1913; Mary Rebecca, Dec. 9, 1914; Olive Rose, June 13, 1917; Arthur George, June 29, 1920; John Stanley, Jan. 31, 1926; Isabel Marguerite, Feb. 23, 1929. Of these, Mary Rebecca died March 9, 1915. Olive Rose Sutherland completed her teacher-training course at the Nova Scotia Normal College in June, 1936.

(VII) ANNABELL HATTIE

Annabell Hattie, seventh of the family of George Hattie and Catherine Grant, was born May 23, 1849. She lived for many years in the United States, but before going there had been a very successful school teacher. When her sister Isabel (Mrs. Prosho), died, she brought the child, Mabel Prosho, home to her father's, and lived there until her marriage with James McNaughton, Dec. 20, 1887, and when she was married took the child to live with her in the new home. Both Mr. and Mrs. McNaughton have been dead for many years. They had three children.

Bessie Annie Bell MacNaughton, first of the family of Annabell Hattie and James Franklin McNaughton, was a school teacher. She married Alexander D. Cameron, of Glen Alpine, on April 28, 1909. She died in 1916 leaving a family of five, of whom Catherine Ann was a school teacher until her marriage with Howard Fisher, of Fisher's Mills, Guysborough County. Bessie is in training at Aberdeen Hospital, New Glasgow, N. S. Mary Christena, third of this family, until two years ago, when she took up her residence in Antigonish, made her home in Goshen and was one of the leaders in school, social and church circles

there. In Antigonish she is a prominent member of Naomi Rebekah lodge. She was married May 7, 1936, at King's United Church, Loch Katrine, by Rev. B. R. Tupper, to Arthur MacIntosh Taylor, of Antigonish. Mr. Taylor is a partner with his father (George Taylor) and brother in "Willowdale Farm," a leading dairy business of Antigonish County. John James, fourth of the family of Bessie Annie Bell MacNaughton and Alexander D. Cameron, died in April, 1916.

George Allan McNaughton, second of the family of Annabell Hattie and James Franklin McNaughton, is a mechanic, living in British Columbia. He married May Ehurke, June 18, 1913, and has a family of four.

Robert Alexander Stanley McNaughton, third of the family of Annabell Hattie and James Franklin McNaughton, now lives on the McNaughton family homestead. On Nov. 12, 1919, he married Mary Janet MacGregor, of Upper South River. Their two children were born: Olive Jean, May 25, 1921; James Elwood, April 28, 1925.

(VIII) ISABEL HATTIE

Isabel Hattie, eighth of the family of George Hattie and Catherine Grant, went to the United States and there married James Prosho, a musician, of Fall River, Mass. One child, Mabel, was born to them, Jan. 29, 1876. The mother died in 1881, when, as before stated, the child, Mabel, was brought home to Nova Scotia by her Aunt Annabell and was brought up, first in the home of her grandfather, George Hattie, and then in the home of her Aunt Annabell. She married Daniel MacMillan, who died shortly after the marriage, and she then went to the United States and lived for a time with her Uncle William Hattie's family. On July 8, 1905, she married Wilfred Chadwick, a jeweller, in Rhode Island. They have no family.

(IX) WILLIAM DAN HATTIE

William Dan Hattie, ninth of the family of George Hattie and Catherine Grant, was born Feb. 15, 1856. He went to the United States in 1872 and lived in Brooklyn, New York, where he followed the occupation of a wheelwright. On March 29, 1886, he married Leah MacCaskie, (b. Dec. 15, 1870). Much

interested in the Masonic order he belonged to the Zeredetha Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, and went through to the thirty-second degree. He died June 5, 1907. Of their family of five, the first born, Maud Elizabeth Ann, born March 4, 1887, died Nov. 18, 1888.

Leah Jane Hattie, second of the family of William Dan Hattie and Leah MacCaskie, was born Feb. 26, 1889. On May 29, 1909, she married Gerard Hopkins Underhill, a direct descendant of Stephen Hopkins, a Quaker, and one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence. She died June 7, 1918. They had three children: Anna Hattie, born April 19, 1910; William Hopkins, Sept. 12, 1912; Ethel Leah, March 25, 1914.

Ethel Angeline Hattie, third of the family of William Dan Hattie and Leah MacCaskie, was born April 12, 1891, and on June 2, 1917, married Joseph H. Stahl.

Alice Katherine Hattie, fourth of the family of William Dan Hattie and Leah MacCaskie, was born Oct. 25, 1896, and was married to Norman F. Baker, Oct. 27, 1922. They have two children: Norman Charles, born Aug. 18, 1926; George Donald, Jan. 8, 1933.

George Donald Hattie, fifth of the family of William Dan Hattie and Leah MacCaskie, was born Nov. 13, 1898. He enlisted in the United States navy for war service, Nov. 9, 1917, and served on the U. S. S. "South Carolina", engaged in conveying ships, and in this service he travelled to and fro between the United States and England and France several times. His rank was that of gunner's mate. On July 3, 1919, he received honourable discharge and returned to civil life. His fraternal connection was with the Masons as a member of Lexington Lodge, A. F. and A. M. After the war he became interested in aviation and on becoming a qualified aviator he purchased an aeroplane for his own use, in which he came to disaster in a fog, Sept. 27, 1932, and was killed in the crash.

THE GENEALOGICAL TABLE

The Family of GEORGE HATTIE and CATHERINE GRANT.

- I CATHERINE JANE HATTIE, married JAMES MURRAY.
- II ALEXANDER JOHN HATTIE, married $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{1st Janet Hattie.} \\ \text{2nd ISABEL MCGREGOR.} \end{array} \right.$
- III JANET HATTIE, married JOHN McDONALD.
- IV ELIZABETH HATTIE, married HUGH McMILLAN.
- V MARGARET ANN HATTIE, married ROBERT SCHEELS.
- VI MARY JANE HATTIE, married MALCOLM SUTHERLAND.
- VII ANNABELL HATTIE, married JAMES FRANKLIN MCNAUGHTON.
- VIII ISABEL HATTIE, married THOMAS PROSHO.
- IX WILLIAM DAN HATTIE, married LEAH MACCASKIE.

I

The Family of CATHERINE JANE HATTIE and JAMES MURRAY.

- (a) Elizabeth Jane Murray, married Alexander William MacHattie.
- (b) George Lincoln Murray, married Ida Mabel Robinson.
- (c) Kathryn Annie Murray, married Dr. Irving Moffit Cleghorn.
- (d) Laura Bell Murray, married Alexander Aikenhead (no issue).
- (e) Mary Emma Murray, married Arthur Frankland Bateman.
- (f) John Palmer Murray.
- (g) Janet Etta Murray, married Charles Moore (no issue).
- (h) Walter Ernest Murray.
- (i) Robert Gordon Murray, married Florence Moore.

The Family of ELIZABETH JANE MURRAY and ALEXANDER WILLIAM MACHATTIE.

- (1) Viola Jean MacHattie, married Judson N. Walker.
- (2) James Edgar MacHattie, married Marguerite Bernice Tait.
- (3) Albert Alexander MacHattie.
- (4) Laura Katherine MacHattie, married Hubert S. Turner.
- (5) Irving Murray MacHattie.
- (6) Ella Pearl MacHattie.
- (7) Emma Gertrude MacHattie.

The Family of JAMES EDGAR MACHATTIE and MARGUERITE BERNICE TAIT.

- (i) Audrey Pearl MacHattie.

GEORGE HATTIE AND HIS DESCENDANTS 181

The Family of LAURA KATHERINE MACHATTIE and HUBERT S. TURNER.

- (i) James Albert Turner.
- (ii) Mae Elizabeth Turner.

The Family of GEORGE LINCOLN MURRAY and IDA MABEL ROBINSON.

- (1) Arnold H. Murray.
- (2) Lloyd Murray.
- (3) Jean Isabel Murray.

The Family of KATHRYN ANNIE MURRAY and IRVING MOFFIT CLEGHORN.

- (1) Irving Murray Cleghorn, married Jean Craig.
- (2) Raymond Sinclair Cleghorn, married Betty Carbeaneau.

The Family of IRVING MURRAY CLEGHORN and JEAN CRAIG.

- (i) Gordon Murray Cleghorn.
- (ii) Joan Marguarette Cleghorn.

The Family of RAYMOND SINCLAIR CLEGHORN and BETTY CARBEANEAU.

- (i) Charles Irving Donald Cleghorn

The Family of MARY EMMA MURRAY and ARTHUR FRANKLAND BATEMAN.

- (1) Bernes Scott Bateman.
- (2) Cecil Murray Bateman.
- (3) James Irving Bateman.
- (4) Arthur Courtney Bateman.

II

The Family of ALEXANDER JOHN HATTIE and JANET HATTIE.

- (a) Elizabeth Ann Hattie, married Harvey Kinney (no issue).
- (b) Catherine Jane Eveline Hattie, married Alexander Campbell Cameron.
- (c) Minnie Isabella May Hattie, married George Arthur Nichols.
- (d) George William McDonald McHattie, married Alma Lorraine Sweet.
- (e) Louise Janet Hattie, married Roland George Dwight Richardson.
- (f) Alexander Wendell McHattie.

The Family of CATHERINE JANE EVELINE HATTIE and ALEXANDER CAMPBELL CAMERON.

- | | |
|-------------------------------|----------------------------|
| (1) Alexander Cameron. | (3) Duncan Leroy Cameron. |
| (2) Janet Isabel May Cameron. | (4) Robert Roland Cameron. |
| (5) William Harvey Cameron. | |

The Family of MINNIE ISABELLA MAY HATTIE and GEORGE ARTHUR NICHOLS.

- (1) Charles Watson Nichols.
- (2) Winnona Isabell Nichols.
- (3) Alexander MacKay Nichols.
- (4) Fannie Jean Nichols, married Robert I. Grant.
- (5) George Henry Nichols.
- (6) James Theodore Nichols.
- (7) Wendell Nichols.
- (8) Wilfred H. Nichols.
- (9) Alma Elizabeth Nichols.
- (10) Clifford Nichols.

The Family of FANNIE JEAN NICHOLS and ROBERT I. GRANT.

- | | |
|---------------------------|---------------------------|
| (i) Charles Robert Grant. | (ii) George Gerald Grant. |
|---------------------------|---------------------------|

The Family of GEORGE WILLIAM McDONALD MCHATTIE and ALMA LORRAINE SWEET.

- | | |
|---------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| (1) Louise Isabell McHattie. | (4) Stubbert William McHattie. |
| (2) Alexander Wendell McHattie. | (5) Bertha Sweet McHattie. |
| (3) Roland George McHattie. | (6) Charles Burton McHattie. |

The Family of LOUISE JANET HATTIE and ROLAND GEORGE DWIGHT RICHARDSON.

- (1) George Wendell Richardson.

III

The Family of JANET HATTIE and JOHN MACDONALD.

- (a) Evan MacDonald, married Elizabeth McLennan.
- (b) Georgina MacDonald.
- (c) A male child, died at six weeks.
- (d) Cassie Bell MacDonald.
- (e) A male child, died at birth.
- (f) Ella Victoria MacDonald, married Angus MacVicar.

GEORGE HATTIE AND HIS DESCENDANTS 183

The Family of EVAN MACDONALD and ELIZABETH MCLENNAN.

- | | |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| (1) Janet Elizabeth MacDonald. | (3) Alexander John MacDonald. |
| (2) Margaret Sarah MacDonald. | (4) Evan Louis Miles MacDonald. |

The Family of ELLA VICTORIA MACDONALD and ANGUS MACVICAR.

- | | |
|--------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| (1) Angus John MacVicar. | (3) Isabella Catherine MacVicar. |
| (2) Edward Ross MacVicar. | (4) George Donald MacVicar. |
| (5) Hattie Elizabeth MacVicar. | |

IV

The Family of ELIZABETH HATTIE and HUGH MCMILLAN.

- (a) Annie Bell McMillan. married Hugh Allen Cameron.
- (b) Cassie Mary McMillan, married Alois Stief (no issue).
- (c) George Hugh McMillan.

The Family of ANNIE BELL MCMILLAN and HUGH ALLEN CAMERON.

- | | |
|----------------------------|-------------------------------|
| (1) Harold Duncan Cameron. | (2) Phyllis McMillan Cameron. |
|----------------------------|-------------------------------|

V

The Family of MARGARET ANN HATTIE and ROBERT SCHEELS.

- (a) Eva Bell Sceeles, married a Mr. Hennigar.
- (b) Stella Sceeles, married Andrew McKay.

VI

The Family of MARY JANE HATTIE and MALCOLM SUTHERLAND.

- (a) Margaret Ann Sutherland, married Samuel Cameron.
- (b) George Alexander Sutherland.
- (c) Catherine Alma Rose Sutherland, married John Franklin Forbes.
- (d) Elizabeth Etta Bell Sutherland, married Hugh Stewart.
- (e) Mary Jane Sutherland, married James Henry Ross, (no issue).
- (f) Georgina Ella Hattie Sutherland, married Henry Havlock Logan.
- (g) Malcolm Arthur Sutherland, married Olive Ross.

The Family of MARGARET ANN SUTHERLAND and SAMUEL CAMERON.

- (1) Ella Cameron, married John Adams.
- (2) Christena Cameron, married Angus Bouchard.
- (3) Alexander Cameron.
- (4) Wilfred Cameron, married Annie McPhee.
- (5) Jessie Cameron, married Alexander McMillan.
- (6) Robert Cameron, married Kate Kelly.
- (7) Huntley Cameron, married Mae Cameron.
- (8) James Cameron.

The Family of ELLA CAMERON and JOHN ADAMS.

- | | |
|---------------------|---------------------------------|
| (i) Mary Adams. | (v) John Adams. |
| (ii) Isabel Adams. | (vi) Cameron Adams. |
| (iii) Violet Adams. | (vii) Adelaide Etta Rose Adams. |
| (iv) Pearl Adams. | (viii) Eileen Adams. |

The Family of CHRISTENA CAMERON and ANGUS BOUCHARD.

- | | |
|----------------------|------------------------|
| (i) Myrtle Bouchard. | (ii) Laverne Bouchard. |
| (iii) Earl Bouchard. | |

The Family of WILFRED CAMERON and ANNIE MCPHEE.

- | | |
|-------------------|------------------------------|
| (i) Ruth Cameron. | (ii) Samuel Wilfred Cameron. |
|-------------------|------------------------------|

The Family of ROBERT CAMERON and KATE KELLY.

- | | |
|---------------------|----------------------|
| (i) Bethel Cameron. | (iii) Mary Cameron. |
| (ii) Ethel Cameron. | (iv) Thomas Cameron. |

The Family of HUNTLEY CAMERON and MAE CAMERON.

- | | |
|-----------------------------|------------------------|
| (i) Flora Margaret Cameron. | (ii) Kathleen Cameron. |
| (iii) Esther Cameron. | |

The Family of CATHERINE ALMA ROSE SUTHERLAND and JOHN FRANKLIN FORBES.

- (1) William Ralph Forbes, married Lois Visser.
- (2) James Arthur Forbes, married Geneve Glennie.
- (3) Harold Sutherland Forbes.
- (4) Malcolm Alexander Forbes.
- (5) Alma Rose Forbes.
- (6) John Franklin Forbes.

GEORGE HATTIE AND HIS DESCENDANTS 185

The Family of WILLIAM RALPH FORBES and LOIS VISSER.

- (i) Norman Ralph Forbes.
- (ii) Eleanore Rose Forbes.

The Family of JAMES ARTHUR FORBES and GENEVE GLENNIE.

- (i) John David Forbes.

The Family of ELIZABETH ETTA BELL SUTHERLAND and HUGH STEWART.

- (1) Flora May Stewart.
- (2) Charles Stewart.
- (3) Elizabeth Grace Stewart.
- (4) Katherine Ann Stewart.
- (5) Malcolm Arthur Stewart.

The Family of GEORGINA ELLA HATTIE SUTHERLAND and HENRY HAVLOCK LOGAN.

- (1) Olive Logan.
- (2) George Logan.
- (3) Stanley Logan.

The Family of MALCOLM ARTHUR SUTHERLAND and OLIVE ROSS.

- (1) Malcolm Ross Sutherland.
- (2) Mary Rebecca Sutherland.
- (3) Olive Rose Sutherland.
- (4) Arthur George Sutherland.
- (5) John Stanley Sutherland.
- (6) Isabel Marguerite Sutherland.

VII

The Family of ANNABELL HATTIE and JAMES FRANCKLIN MACNAUGHTON.

- (a) Bessie Annie Bell MacNaughton, married Alexander D. Cameron.
- (b) George Allan MacNaughton, married May Ehurke.
- (c) Robert Alexander Stanley MacNaughton, married Mary Janet MacGregor.

The Family of BESSIE ANNIE BELL MACNAUGHTON and ALEXANDER D. CAMERON.

- (1) Katherine Ann Cameron, married Howard Fisher.
- (2) Margaret Elizabeth Cameron, married Mathias McDonald.
- (3) Mary Christena Cameron, married Arthur MacIntosh Taylor.
- (4) John James Cameron.
- (5) Bessie MacNaughton Cameron.

The Family of GEORGE ALLAN MACNAUGHTON and MAY EHURKE.

- | | |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------|
| (1) Irma Rose MacNaughton | (3) Lillian MacNaughton. |
| (2) Gordon Allan MacNaughton. | (4) Eileen MacNaughton. |

The Family of ROBERT ALEXANDER STANLEY MACNAUGHTON and MARY JANET MACGREGOR.

- | | |
|-----------------------------|-------------------------------|
| (1) Olive Jean MacNaughton. | (2) James Elwood MacNaughton. |
|-----------------------------|-------------------------------|

VIII

The Family of ISABEL HATTIE and THOMAS PROSHO.

- (a) Mabel Prosho, married $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{1st Daniel McMillan} \\ \text{2nd Wilfred Chadwick} \end{array} \right\}$ no issue.

IX

The Family of WILLIAM DAN HATTIE and LEAH MACCASKIE.

- (a) Maud Elizabeth Ann Hattie.
- (b) Leah Jane Hattie, married Gerard Hopkins Underhill.
- (c) Ethel Angeline Hattie, married Joseph H. Stahl.
- (d) Alice Katherine Hattie, married Norman F. Baker
- (e) George Donald Hattie.

The Family of LEAH JANE HATTIE and GERARD HOPKINS UNDERHILL.

- | | |
|----------------------------|--------------------------------|
| (1) Anna Hattie Underhill. | (2) William Hopkins Underhill. |
| (3) Ethel Leah Underhill. | |

The Family of ALICE KATHERINE HATTIE and NORMAN F. BAKER.

- | | |
|---------------------------|--------------------------|
| (1) Norman Charles Baker. | (2) George Donald Baker. |
|---------------------------|--------------------------|

CHAPTER X

HUGH HATTIE AND HIS DESCENDANTS

HUGH HATTIE, eleventh of the family of Alexander Hattie and Catherine McDonald, was born at East River St. Mary's, June 10, 1815, about two years after his parents moved from the West River of Pictou. He learned the carpenter's trade with his older brother James and turned his attention later to that of a wheelwright. Even to this day there are many wheels in use in the St. Mary's district that were made by him, testifying to the care with which he did his work. Early in life he met with an accident which resulted in a lameness with which he was afflicted for the remainder of his days. As was the case with all the sons of the pioneer, he delighted in family worship, an institution that was ever honoured in his home. He chose for his house one of the most beautiful spots on the St. Mary's River, a mile or so above Glenelg, or, as it was known in those days, "The Forks". To this home he brought his bride, who was Maria Whidden (born March 2, 1820), to whom he was married May 16, 1843. He died April 28, 1896, having survived his wife, who died July 12, 1891. Their family consisted of eight, born as follows: Mary Catherine, born July 15, 1844; Alexander William, Jan. 25, 1846; James Hugh, May 13, 1848; John Robert, June 3, 1850; Susannah Emily, Sept. 1, 1852; Elizabeth Agnes, July 28, 1855; Sarah Maria, May 19, 1858; Barbara Jane, May 20, 1861.

(I) MARY CATHERINE HATTIE

Mary Catherine Hattie, first of the family of Hugh Hattie and Maria Whidden, was born July 15, 1844. She married Alexander McBain of New Town. Of their four children, only Thomas remains; he is a bachelor and lives on the homestead at New Town. Maria Emily taught school at Smithfield and died there Sept.

27, 1892. Simon William died in childhood. John Hugh died April 29, 1919. The mother died Oct. 14, 1916, and the father some years before that.

(II) ALEXANDER WILLIAM HATTIE

Alexander William Hattie, second of the family of Hugh Hattie and Maria Whidden, remained a bachelor. He was a merchant for a time and then a carding mill operator at Ecum Secum, where he died April 28, 1898.

(III) JAMES HUGH HATTIE

James Hugh Hattie, third of the family of Hugh Hattie and Maria Whidden, married Mary Fraser, of East River St. Mary's. He lived on the Hugh Hattie homestead and was also engaged in lumbering. He died March 8, 1900, and his wife on Oct. 2, 1916. They had a family of five: Frank Cumming, born Nov., 1877, died in his fifth year; John Hugh, born Feb. 11, 1880, died at twenty-four years of age; Ethel Bell Jane, was born Dec. 23, 1884; Laura Maria, was born April 28, 1886, and Ernest Frederick MacLean, July 30, 1890.

Ethel Bell Jane Hattie, third of the family of James Hugh Hattie and Mary Fraser, married William Angus Sutherland,¹ of Lower Caledonia, a grandson of John Hattie, in 1908; their three sons were born: Alexander James, Jan. 13, 1914; John Frederick, July 13, 1917; William Lester, Nov. 18, 1923.

Laura Maria Hattie, fourth of the family of James Hugh Hattie and Mary Fraser, married Joseph McKeen, of Melrose, Sept. 10, 1910. They moved to Colorado where he is engaged in mining. Their children are: George Raymond, born Aug. 16, 1911; Harold Ernest, April 3, 1913; Ruth Hattie, Dec. 12, 1918; Joseph Douglas, Sept. 12, 1922. Of these George Raymond attended college. The family lives at present in Garfield, Colorado.

Ernest Frederick MacLean Hattie, fifth of the family of James Hugh Hattie and Mary Fraser, lives on the old homestead occupied by his father and grandfather. He was married Nov. 24, 1915, by Rev. J. H. Kirk, to Jean Fisher. Their children are: Stanley Fisher, born Nov. 13, 1916; Ella Mary, June 17,

1. See page 113.

1918; Mabel Eunice, July 29, 1920; Clayton Bruce, Feb. 6, 1923; Ethel Florence, July 24, 1927; Cecil Ernest, May 13, 1931.

(IV) JOHN ROBERT HATTIE

John Robert Hattie, fourth of the family of Hugh Hattie and Maria Whidden, married Laura Tucker at Davenport, State of Washington, June 4, 1890. She was born at Marysville, California, April 3, 1861. John Robert Hattie was first engaged in farming, but afterwards engaged in business as a furniture dealer. His wife died in Davenport in March, 1901. He died in Santa Rosa, California, July 25, 1928. They had a family of four, born in Davenport, namely: Sadie May, March 28, 1891; John Hugh, April 9, 1895; George Walter, July 17, 1896; Minnie Elizabeth, Sept. 10, 1897.

Sadie May Hattie, first of the family of John Robert Hattie and Laura Tucker, married Ralph Wood, of Acme, Alberta, who was then a farmer and later became a radio dealer. They were married at Santa Rosa, California, Jan. 9, 1913, where they now reside. Their children are: Edna Louise, born Aug. 27, 1918; Earl Ralph, Oct. 4, 1926.

John Hugh Hattie, second of the family of John Robert Hattie and Laura Tucker, married Clara Cassani, of Santa Rosa, California, in San Francisco, Nov. 22, 1915. He is an automobile salesman. They have one child, Elaine Laura, born Feb. 4, 1918, at Santa Rosa, now attending the University of California.

George Walter Hattie, son of John Robert Hattie and Laura Tucker, enlisted with the American army in the Great War. He married Elva Lepori, on April 16, 1922. They have one child, Gloria Adele, born Aug. 23, 1932, at Santa Rosa.

Minnie Elizabeth, fourth of the family of John Robert Hattie and Laura Tucker, is a bookkeeper in Santa Rosa.

(V) SUSANNAH EMILY HATTIE

Susannah Emily Hattie, fifth of the family of Hugh Hattie and Maria Whidden, went to the United States, where she married George Miller, April 28, 1881. They made their home at Woburn, Mass., where the two eldest of their family were born; the others were born at Tatamagouche Mountain, Colchester

County, after the return to Nova Scotia in 1885. Before going to the United States, George Miller worked for some years with the Cumminger Tanning Co. He is still living, at the age of 82, on his farm, which adjoins that of his son, John Laurence Miller, at Tatamagouche Mountain, but his wife died March 13, 1895. Their family were born as follows: Clara Hattie, April 2, 1882; John Laurence, July 15, 1884; Gertrude Maria, Oct. 14, 1885; Agnes Marian, July 18, 1889; Bertha May, Oct. 31, 1891. Three of the girls were school teachers, Agnes Marian having taught in the public schools fifteen terms. Clara Hattie died April 27, 1887. John Laurence married Winnifred Jerusha Betts, of East Wentworth, N. S., May 26, 1909; they have one son, George Lester, born Dec. 17, 1910, who lives now on the old Miller homestead, taking care of his aged grandfather. Gertrude Maria married Louis Judson Hamm, of Bangor, Maine, March 21, 1908, and they have one son, also named Louis, born Oct. 31, 1909. Agnes Marian died Aug. 23, 1923. Bertha May was married in Guyborough to Nathan Williams, of East River St. Mary's, May 28, 1924; they have one daughter, Emily, born Aug. 22, 1926.

(VI) ELIZABETH AGNES HATTIE

Elizabeth Agnes Hattie, sixth of the family of Hugh Hattie and Maria Whidden, was a trained nurse. She trained in the Boston, Mass., City Hospital, and did nursing in and around Boston for many years. She died in Roxbury, Mass., March 21, 1924.

(VII) SARAH MARIA HATTIE

Sarah Maria Hattie, seventh of the family of Hugh Hattie and Maria Whidden, while still quite a young woman, went to Boston, and there married Frank Walter Weeks, a salesman, July 11, 1883. He died Nov. 30, 1915, in Somerville, Mass.

The eldest of their family was a daughter, Gertrude Agnes Hattie, who married, first, William Marsh, of Jamaica Plains, Mass., Dec. 15, 1909. They had two children: Chester William, born Jan. 22, 1911; Walter Weston, Aug. 7, 1915. The husband died May 29, 1923. She married again, May 23, 1931, Clarence

Wesley Maguire, of Boston; they make their home in East Parsonfield, Maine.

Frank Weston Weeks, second of the family of Sarah Maria Hattie and Frank Weeks, was born July 17, 1891, and on July 17, 1912, married Gladys Emelina Muller, of Cambridge, Mass. They live in Somerville, Mass. Their children are: Gladys Maria, born Feb. 22, 1914; Doris Caroline, Oct. 1, 1919; Gertrude Ann, Sept. 21, 1923.

Chester Hugh, third of the family of Sarah Maria Hattie and Frank Weeks, was born Feb. 14, 1895, and died Jan. 21, 1896.

(VIII) BARBARA JANE HATTIE

Barbara Jane Hattie, eighth of the family of Hugh Hattie and Maria Whidden, married Archibald Smith, of Smithfield, Guysborough County.

The first of their family, Ella Bessie Smith, was born Sept. 18, 1890, and was married Feb. 24, 1915, by Rev. J. H. Kirk, to Neil Alexander Cameron. They lived at Goldenville, where the husband was killed, March 28, 1921, by a fall of rock in the mines. Since his death, she has lived at Smithfield, Guysborough County.

Harold Lester Smith, second of the family of Barbara Jane Hattie and Archibald Smith, was born April 5, 1893. He went overseas at the time of the Great War with the 17th Canadian Reserve Battalion and served in England for a time. Since his return he has followed mining in Ontario. He lived for a time at Kirkland Lake, and was married there to Inez Elizabeth Whelen, of Rama, Saskatchewan, April 15, 1932. Their present home is in Timmins, Ont.

George Hugh Smith, third of the family of Barbara Jane Hattie and Archibald Smith, died in his tenth year.

Frank Alexander Smith, fourth of the family of Barbara Jane Hattie and Archibald Smith, was born Oct. 2, 1900. He married Melissa Verna McIntosh, of Upper Caledonia, July 11, 1928. They have one child, Joyce Lenora, born Feb. 14, 1930; they live at Upper Caledonia, Guysborough County.

THE GENEALOGICAL TABLE

The Family of HUGH HATTIE and MARIA WHIDDEN.

- I MARY CATHERINE HATTIE, married ALEXANDER MCBAIN.
- II ALEXANDER WILLIAM HATTIE.
- III JAMES HUGH HATTIE, married MARY FRASER.
- IV JOHN ROBERT HATTIE, married LAURA TUCKER.
- V SUSANNAH EMILY HATTIE, married GEORGE MILLER.
- VI ELIZABETH AGNES HATTIE.
- VII SARAH MARIA HATTIE, married FRANK WALTER WEEKS.
- VIII BARBARA JANE HATTIE, married ARCHIBALD SMITH.

I

The Family of MARY CATHERINE HATTIE and ALEXANDER MCBAIN

- | | |
|-----------------------------|--------------------------|
| (a) John Hugh McBain. | (c) Maria Emily McBain. |
| (b) Alexander Thomas McBain | (d) Simon William McBain |

III

The Family of JAMES HUGH HATTIE and MARY FRASER.

- (a) Frank Cumming Hattie.
- (b) John Hugh Hattie.
- (c) Ethel Bell Jane Hattie, married William Angus Sutherland.
- (d) Laura Maria Hattie, married Joseph McKeen.
- (e) Ernest Frederick MacLean Hattie, married Jean Fisher.

The Family of ETHEL BELL JANE HATTIE and WILLIAM ANGUS SUTHERLAND.

- | | |
|---------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| (1) Alexander James Sutherland. | (2) John Frederick Sutherland. |
| (3) William Lester Sutherland. | |

The Family of LAURA MARIA HATTIE and JOSEPH MCKEEN.

- | | |
|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| (1) George Raymond McKeen. | (3) Ruth Hattie McKeen. |
| (2) Harold Ernest McKeen. | (4) Joseph Douglas McKeen. |

The Family of ERNEST FREDERICK MACLEAN HATTIE and JEAN FISHER.

- | | |
|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| (1) Stanley Fisher Hattie. | (4) Clayton Bruce Hattie. |
| (2) Ella Mary Hattie. | (5) Ethel Florence Hattie. |
| (3) Mabel Eunice Hattie. | (6) Cecil Ernest Hattie. |

IV

The Family of JOHN ROBERT HATTIE and LAURA TUCKER.

- (a) Sadie May Hattie, married Ralph Wood.
- (b) John Hugh Hattie, married Clara Cassani.
- (c) George Walter Hattie, married Elva Lepori.
- (d) Minnie Elizabeth Hattie.

The Family of SADIE MAY HATTIE and RALPH WOOD.

- (1) Edna Louise Wood.
- (2) Earl Ralph Wood.

The Family of JOHN HUGH HATTIE and CLARA CASSANI.

- (1) Elaine Laura Hattie.

The Family of GEORGE WALTER HATTIE and ELVA LEPORI.

- (1) Gloria Adele Hattie.

V

The Family of SUSANNAH EMILY HATTIE and GEORGE MILLER.

- (a) Clara Hattie Miller.
- (b) John Laurence Miller, married Winnifred Jerusha Betts.
- (c) Agnes Marian Miller.
- (d) Gertrude Maria Miller, married Louis Judson Hamm.
- (e) Bertha May Miller, married Nathan Williams.

The Family of JOHN LAURENCE MILLER and WINNIFRED
JERUSHA BETTS.

- (1) George Lester Miller.

The Family of GERTRUDE MARIA MILLER and LOUIS JUDSON
HAMM.

- (1) Louis Hamm.

The Family of BERTHA MAY MILLER and NATHAN WILLIAMS.

- (1) Emily Williams.

VII

The Family of SARAH MARIA HATTIE and FRANK WALTER WEEKS.

- (a) Gertrude Agnes Hattie Weeks, married $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{1st, William Marsh.} \\ \text{2nd, Clarence Wesley Maguire.} \end{array} \right.$
- (b) Frank Weston Weeks, married Gladys Emelina Muller.
- (c) Chester Hugh Weeks.

The Family of GERTRUDE AGNES HATTIE WEEKS and WILLIAM MARSH.

- (1) Chester William Marsh.
- (2) Walter Weston Marsh.

The Family of FRANK WESTON WEEKS and GLADYS EMELINA MULLER.

- (1) Gladys Marie Weeks.
- (2) Doris Caroline Weeks.
- (3) Gertrude Anna Weeks.

VIII

The Family of BARBARA JANE HATTIE and ARCHIBALD SMITH.

- (a) Ella Bessie Smith, married Neil Alexander Cameron (no issue).
- (b) Harold Lester Smith, married Inez Elizabeth Whelen
- (c) George Hugh Smith.
- (d) Frank Alexander Smith, married Melissa Vernon McIntosh.

The Family of FRANK ALEXANDER SMITH and MELISSA M. VERNON MCINTOSH.

- (1) Joyce Lenora Smith.

CHAPTER XI

JANET HATTIE AND HER DESCENDANTS

JANET Hattie, twelfth and youngest of the family of the pioneer Alexander Hattie and his wife Catherine McDonald, was born at East River St. Mary's, May 31, 1817, and died May 7, 1904, eighty-seven years of age. She married David Thomas McKeen¹, a farmer of Cross Roads St. Mary's, about 1834. He died Oct. 18, 1852, at age 46, his death resulting from saddle bruises. His brother Charles McKeen being seriously ill David McKeen went on horseback for a doctor, first to New Glasgow, and not being able to get a doctor there, went on to Truro, and securing one returned with him. The total distance travelled was one hundred and sixty miles. On the return journey the bruises from the saddle compelled him to slacken his pace and when he reached home it was necessary to have the immediate attention of the doctor he had brought home for his brother. The brother recovered, but his own case proved hopeless, and in intense pain he passed away. His widow, now only thirty years of age, and her eldest son only sixteen years old, bravely met the difficulties which faced them. After a widowhood of about six years, Janet Hattie McKeen married Angus Kirk, a widower, with a family of ten children, most of whom were now grown up. The large farm of David Thomas McKeen was now divided between the two eldest sons, Alexander and Adam McKeen, who were married, as the following record will show, on the same day, March 1, 1860. By her first husband, Janet Hattie had a family of eight, and by her second husband, one son, Joseph Howe Kirk, co-author of these Memoirs. Angus Kirk died November 8, 1868, aged 68 years; Janet, his wife, survived him by thirty-two years and died May 7, 1904.

¹ David Thomas McKeen's father came to this province from Connecticut, but the family is of Scottish origin. The names McKeen or MacKeen and McKean or MacKean are the same. There is a tradition that the original bearers of the name were sons of one John MacDonald, and were Roman Catholics; and being in hiding from the men of William of Orange, in order to escape detection, changed their name to MacEoan or MacEan or MacIan (son of John); hence, MacKean or MacKeen.

I. ALEXANDER McKEEN

Alexander McKeen, first of the family of Janet Hattie and David Thomas McKeen, was born November 6, 1836, and died October 10, 1897. On March 1, 1860, he married Maragaret Ann Sutherland (b. 1840; d. 1906), who was daughter of Peter and Ann Brown Sutherland, of Country Harbour, Guysborough County. They had six children, born as follows: John Thomas, Feb. 14, 1862; Janet Amanda, May 18, 1864; Mary Matilda, June 23, 1866; William Henry, Oct. 12, 1868; Anna, June 18, 1872; Isaac McLain, Aug. 16, 1876. He was an elder in the Glenelg Presbyterian Church for many years, the successor of which congregation is the present United Church near Aspen.

Alexander McKeen met his death by a fall while haying. He was on the hay waggon building the load when the horses started, and he fell backward to the ground, striking the back of his head and neck. A physician was called and for some time there was prospect of recovery, but unfortunately these hopes were not to be fulfilled. Several weeks after the accident he passed away, having in the interval suffered great pain. In his death the Glenelg congregation suffered a serious loss.

John Thomas McKeen, the first of the family of Alexander McKeen and Margaret Ann Sutherland, left home early in life, going to Colorado, Montana and Idaho, where he engaged in gold and silver mining. He returned to his old home for a short stay and then went to Lowell, Mass., where was engaged in rail-roading. There he married Margaret McLain. He was married only about three weeks, when, crossing the railway tracks one day, to avoid one passing train he stepped off onto another track in the path of another oncoming train and was instantly killed. His widow returned to Nova Scotia and lived with her brother, Lauchlin McLain, at the Ceppoch, Antigonish County, until her death.

Janet Amanda McKeen, second of the family of Alexander McKeen and Margaret Ann Sutherland, went, first to Colorado and then to Montana, and at Butte married James McDonald, of Stillwater, Guysborough County. They had two children, the first of whom, a daughter, died in infancy. The second of their family, Lowell McDonald, was a graduate of Harvard in Medicine and was a writer; he died of heart failure, Feb. 24,

1913. Janet Amanda died in 1930, some years after her husband's death. As a widow she called herself Jean Amanda. In her widowhood she proved to be a business woman of ability. She built and for many years operated in Butte the Colonial Apartments. Several years before her death she disposed of this property.

Mary Matilda McKeen, third of the family of Alexander McKeen and Margaret Ann Sutherland, has lived in Lowell, Mass., for many years. After her uncle Thomas McKeen died, she took care of her Aunt Isabel until the latter's death. Her hobby is art. She is herself an artist, has exceptional skill as a dressmaker, and is greatly interested in church work. Some of her paintings are in the possession of her brother, Isaac McKeen, at Aspen.

William Henry McKeen, fourth of the family of Alexander McKeen and Margaret Ann Sutherland, married Minnie Giffin, at Antigonish, N. S. He was for years employed at mining in Colorado and Montana, and then at Rossland, B. C., mastering all phases of this vocation. Their children were born at Rossland, namely: Margaret, Sept. 2, 1905; John Sutherland, died in childhood; and Minnie Blanche, born April 18, 1910. He returned to Nova Scotia about 1918 and settled at Aspen, where he bought a place. He died suddenly Oct. 4, 1920, leaving his two daughters in charge of his sister Mary Matilda, of Lowell, Mass., who became their guardian. The daughter Margaret, on Sept. 25, 1928, married Daniel Dancause, in Lowell, Mass., and has three children. The other daughter, Minnie Blanche, is a stenographer in Lowell, Mass.

Anna McKeen, fifth of the family of Alexander McKeen and Margaret Ann Sutherland, married William Duncan McKeen, of Melrose, Guysborough County, at Butte, Montana. He died in 1911, leaving one daughter, Bernice Florence, who became a teacher of music and languages and taught for many years in California. In 1931, after her mother's death, she visited the old homestead at Aspen, where her uncle Isaac McKeen lives. When her aunt Amanda (Mrs. James McDonald) died she came to be present at the funeral, travelling most of the way by airplane. In the spring of 1932 she married Harry Bierbaum, an engineer, in California, and lives in Long Beach; they have one child, a son.

Isaac McLain McKeen, sixth of the family of Alexander McKeen and Margaret Ann Sutherland, is a farmer, living on the old McKeen homestead at Cross Roads St. Mary's, (Aspen). He is famous in the countryside for his skill as a violinist and is much in demand for his renditions of old-time dance music. On his mother's side he is connected with the Dewar family and with the Brown family, of Lochaber. His mother was a first cousin of "Bob" Dewar of Barney's River. He was married in Halifax by Rev. Dr. Anderson Rogers to Bessie May Tate. Their children were born as follows: Pauline Mabel, Feb. 24, 1912; Lillian Isabel, June 28, 1913; Isaac Virgil, July 10, 1915; Ivan Alexander, March 13, 1917; Wilma Amanda, Oct. 11, 1920; Lowell Kirk, Feb. 13, 1922. Of these Pauline is a graduate nurse, having trained at the Lowell General Hospital, and is now nursing in New York City. Lillian also is a graduate nurse; she trained at Grace Maternity Hospital, Halifax, and is now a member of the staff of Highland View Hospital, Amherst, N. S.

(II) ADAM MCKEEN

Adam McKeen, second of the family of Janet Hattie and David Thomas McKeen, was born October 31, 1838. He married Ann McKeen, daughter of David McKeen and Susan Higgins, of Musquodoboit, Halifax County, on March 1, 1860. He inherited half of the old homestead and lived at Aspen for a few years, after which he sold his portion of the homestead and then moved to South End Lochaber. In the winter of 1883 he was lost in the woods and so came by a tragic death. Although many search parties endeavoured to find him, they were never successful, and it was not until the spring of 1888 that his remains were found. There were many stories of foul play which were set at rest by this discovery, for the remains were found on a bed of boughs which he had apparently made to lie on and on which his remains lay all the intervening years undisturbed.¹ When her husband

¹ The following is a newspaper account of the finding of the remains: "Five years next December, Adam McKeen, a well known man in Guysborough County, left his home in St. Mary's to go to the Liscombe lumber woods in search of employment. On his arrival there, he was informed that his services would not be required for two weeks. On returning home in company with another man, in order to reach home as quickly as possible, they took a short route through the woods. His friend went only part of the distance with him, after which McKeen was never seen alive. Searching parties scoured the woods, but without success, and finally the search was abandoned. J. D. Fisher, of C. Hubley & Co., of this city (Halifax), received a letter from T. A. McKeen, cousin of the deceased, living at St. Mary's, to-day, notifying him that McKeen's remains had been found by lumber drivers of Liscombe river. The deceased had made a bed in the woods of forest boughs, having no doubt lost his way. The night being the very coldest of the winter, the probability is that the man was frozen to death. When the remains were found in the forest, his sack, knife and pipe were lying close beside him, and were identified by his son. The bones were laid in the grave on Monday, many people being present at the burial. It will be remembered that at the time of the disappearance of McKeen, many rumors were afloat as to foul play; others to the effect that the deceased had left the country."

was given up as lost, Mrs. McKeen moved back to Musquodoboit with her family and the children were brought up there. Their children were born as follows: David, November 23, 1861; Janet Hattie, December 3, 1863; Edmund, March 20, 1865; Susan, June 9, 1868; Lavinia, April 1, 1871; Catherine, September 17, 1873; Bertha Isabel, February 14, 1875.

David McKeen, first of the family of Adam McKeen and Ann McKeen, had a remarkable escape from drowning shortly before leaving for California. He and a cousin were crossing East River St. Mary's in a canoe on a dark night, when it upset, throwing them into the swift flowing stream. David, being unable to swim, was carried down to the bend of the river by the current, to some logs that had accumulated there, and where his cousin, who was able to swim, had much difficulty in the darkness to rescue him. David McKeen went to Fresno, California, and went into grape culture there. In 1907 he married Alice Launder, who had come to California from England. Six children were born to them, of whom two boys died in infancy. The daughters were born as follows: Margaret Ann, December 31, 1910; Alice, March 20, 1912; Vera, February 15, 1914; Minnie, November 24, 1915. Margaret McKeen married Leroy McLean in 1930; they have one child, Douglas Larry, born Feb. 8, 1936. Alice McKeen married Edward Warner Kost, August 1, 1932.

Janet Hattie McKeen, second of the family of Adam McKeen and Ann McKeen, married Charles Tupper Stewart, of Musquodoboit, July 3, 1894. They have a family of five, as follows: Florence May, born February 15, 1899; Grace McKeen, December 7, 1900; Lucilla Braden, December 23, 1902; Stanley Archibald, August 24, 1904; Naomi, Dec. 6, 1906. Florence May Stewart married Leon F. Judkins, of Maine, May 31, 1936; they live in Waltham, Mass. Grace McKeen Stewart married William Caswell, of Maine, (who had been overseas with the American army in the Great War), in 1923; they live in Medfield, Mass. Lucilla Braden Stewart married Roy Bambrick, of Musquodoboit; their children were born: Freda Gertrude, April 10, 1920; Lillian Grace, Feb. 27, 1922; Greta Hazel, Nov. 7, 1924; Shirley Marie, Oct. 3, 1931. Stanley Archibald Stewart lives on the old homestead. He married Myrtle Hamilton in 1926; their children are: Donald Edward, born April 23, 1927; Florence May, Aug. 14, 1928; Robie Dougal, June, 29, 1930; William Tupper, Jan. 14, 1932; David McKeen, Aug. 15, 1933; James

Raymond, April 3, 1936. Stanley Archibald Stewart was one of the men who worked underground in the rescue of Dr. D. E. Robertson and Alfred Scadding from the caved-in gold mine at Moose River in April, 1936. Naomi Stewart married Raymond Eisan, of Musquodoboit, July 3, 1930; they live in Waltham, Mass.; their son, James Raymond, was born Nov. 18, 1933.

Edmund McKeen, third of the family of Adam McKeen and Ann McKeen, went to California when a very young man and there married Lulu Meroney. Their children were born as follows: Laura Frances, March 3, 1895; Bernice May, Dec. 31, 1899; Oscar Edmund, June 14, 1902; Ronald Lee, Sept. 21, 1904. Of these, Laura Frances McKeen married Roy C. Lyon; their children were born as follows: Lela, Aug. 9, 1915; Dorothy Jan. 15, 1918; Georgia, Aug. 23, 1919; Lulu, Feb. 23, 1921; Margaret Ann, Jan. 7, 1923. Ronald Lee McKeen married Irma May Bayns in 1927 and has two children: William Lee, born Aug. 7, 1928, Bernice May, Sept. 26, 1930. Edmund McKeen died Feb. 22, 1934.

Susan McKeen, fourth of the family of Adam McKeen and Ann McKeen, married William Martin, of Newfoundland, in Stoneham, Mass. Their children were born: William Carleton, March 25, 1894; Florence Louise, March 1, 1896; Paul McKeen, Oct. 11, 1898; Ruth, Aug. 22, 1904. Of these, William Carleton married Annie Raymond; their children are: William Carleton, born Jan. 22, 1922; Jane, March 2, 1927. Florence Louise Martin married George Sheehan, of Stoneham, Mass.; their children are: Donald, born Dec. 23, 1922; Gloria, Oct. 14, 1925. Paul McKeen Martin married Ione Gariette, of Texas, May 19, 1924; they have one child, Susan McKeen, born Oct. 25, 1931. Ruth Martin married John Rogers Foss, Feb. 10, 1935.

Lavinia McKeen, fifth of the family of Adam McKeen and Ann McKeen, married William Alexander Kent, of Musquodoboit, N. S., Dec. 8, 1897. They live now in California. A girl died in infancy, but two boys are living, namely, David Stanley, born Aug. 18, 1903, and Robert Lennard, June 5, 1907.

Katherine McKeen, sixth of the family of Adam McKeen and Ann McKeen, was born Sept. 17, 1873. She married Cameron McMullin, of Musquodoboit, Oct. 28, 1897. Their home is at Elderbank, Halifax County, N. S. Their children were born:

David Roy, Aug. 5, 1898; Adams Willis, Dec. 4, 1900; George Marshall, Aug. 15, 1905; Lewis Edmund, Oct. 20, 1916. Of these, David Ray enlisted in the Great War, May 6, 1916; and went overseas; he died in England Aug. 8, 1917, and was buried in Malcombe Regis cemetery, Weymouth. Adams Willis went to California when a young man and lives now at Los Angeles in that state. George Marshall married Helen Fitzpatrick, daughter of Thomas Fitzpatrick, Feb. 22, 1926; their home is in Los Angeles and they have three children: Kenneth Marshall, born April 7, 1927; Robert George, May 29, 1929; June Marie, May 29, 1930.

Bertha Isabel McKeen, seventh of the family of Adam McKeen and Ann McKeen, married William Craven, of California, in 1901. He died at Christmastide in 1933. Their children were born: Maude A., April 13, 1903; Ellen D., Nov. 27, 1905; Frederick, May 27, 1908; William Norman, Sept. 21, 1911; Franklin R., April 29, 1914. Of these, Maude A. Craven married Elmer R. Brown; they have two children: Dorothy Ruth, born Sept. 30, 1928, and Elizabeth Mary, Nov. 7, 1931. Ellen D. Craven married Otis E. Cordell; she died Feb. 16, 1936; they had three children: Erma Jean, born Jan. 29, 1926; Forrest Robert, March 20, 1928; Lois Marie, May 22, 1934. Frederick Craven married Loadaga R. Shaw; they have one child, Patricia Josephine, born July 16, 1933.

(III) THOMAS McKEEN

Thomas McKeen, third of the family of Janet Hattie and David Thomas McKeen, was born November 22, 1840. He served as a young man in the carpenter's trade with his cousin Thomas F. McBain, and then took up the tanning trade with Mr. Dechman, of Sherbrooke. Later he entered business with Robert McKeen, at St. Mary's Cross Roads, which was soon followed by setting up in business at Fisher's Mills, near the place where his grandfather, Alexander Hattie, lived. About 1880, business being dull, he sold out and moved to the United States, where he worked for a time as a carpenter and then secured a situation as foreman in a tannery. In 1871 he married Isabel Sutherland, who, at the time of his death, which occurred suddenly, was an invalid. His widow was cared for by her niece, Mary

McKeen, until she passed away at an advanced age. There were no children of the marriage of Thomas McKeen and Isabel Sutherland.

Thomas McKeen's death occurred July 26, 1886, at Lowell, Mass., and a Lowell paper, reporting the memorial service, published an extended account of the sermon which his pastor, Rev. Dr. Court, preached on that occasion. Mr. McKeen was a Sunday School teacher in Dr. Court's congregation and, the Lowell paper stated, was "a very useful, blameless and excellent member of the church and the community. He brought honour to Nova Scotia wherever he sojourned. Among his last requests to his wife was to read for him Romans VIII."

(IV) CATHERINE MCKEEN

Catherine McKeen,¹ fourth of the family of Janet Hattie and David Thomas McKeen, was born February 13, 1843. She married William Munro, a miner, at Goldenville, May 13, 1867. They had a family of twelve, three of whom died in infancy. Isabelle,¹ the first of their family, married Charles Stewart in Boston. Their only son, also Charles Stewart, was born in Westville; he went overseas at the time of the Great War, was wounded, and has ever since suffered the results. Janet Agnes Munro, the second of their family, in Aug., 1893, married Arthur Cann, proprietor of a large restaurant in Boston; he died in 1912. Arthur Tedford Cann, the son of Janet Agnes Munro and Arthur Cann, born in Boston, May 15, 1904, lived for a time at Rochell, Ill.; he married Ann Christy, of North Dakota; no issue. David Albert Munro, the third of this family, married and has one son, Chester, in Charlottetown, P. E. I. Alice Maud Munro, fifth of the family, married James Tower, of New Brunswick, in Boston; he died some years ago, leaving his widow with four children. Jessie Lee Munro, married George Henry Austin Shaw¹, of Stoughton, Mass., and has six children. John Thomas Munro, eighth of the family, was born May 2, 1883, at Westville, N.S., and married Annie B. Porter, of Boston, Mass., December 23, 1903; she died March 27, 1914, leaving a family of five. Of the family of John Thomas Munro and Annie B. Porter, John Albert Munro, born at Avon, Mass., August 23, 1909, married Inez Grace Rogers, of

1. See Addenda.

Boston, Mass., October 15, 1927, and their children were born: Inez Grace, February 18, 1929; Gloria Annie, July 24, 1930; John Albert, January 24, 1932. Jenny Munro, daughter of John Francis Munro and Annie B. Porter, was born December 2, 1904, and married Sydney Victor Wright, of Medford, Mass., March 27, 1929; they have one son, Sydney Victor, Jr., born December 31, 1929. Dorothy Munro, third of the family of John Thomas Francis Munro and Annie B. Porter, married Willard Cornelius Walcott, of East Bridgewater, Mass., April 3, 1926; they have two children, born: Willard Cornelius, January 31, 1927; Robert Warren, October 1, 1931. Annabell and Henry Alfred, children of John Thomas Munro and Annie B. Porter, were born at Avon, Mass., the first on May 3, 1911, and the second, January 23, 1914. Hattie May Munro, twelfth of the family of Catherine Mackeen and William Munro, married Everett McKeen, Nov. 17, 1925; they have no family.¹

(V). JANE MCKEEN

Jane McKeen, fifth of the family of Janet Hattie and David Thomas McKeen, was born in 1845. In her earlier life she was a school teacher, and Feb. 17, 1876, married Howard Archibald, a mill owner. She died Nov. 15, 1913. Her funeral was the first conducted by Rev. J. H. Kirk, her half brother, after he became minister of the Presbyterian congregation of Glenelg and East River St. Mary's. Howard Archibald at the time of this writing is in his eighty-ninth year and very active for such an advanced age. He is still able to sing in the choir of the Glenelg church.

Hattie Phoebe Archibald, first of the family of Jane McKeen and Howard Archibald, (born March 27, 1877; died Jan. 30, 1908), married John McKenzie Cameron, a farmer and carpenter of East River St. Mary's, Nov. 23, 1899. Their family consisted of five, of whom Ernest Campbell, born Sept. 19, 1900, died Jan. 29, 1901; and Jennie, born Oct. 7, 1903, died March 27, 1904. Mabel Catherine, the second of this family, was born Jan. 13, 1902. After spending some time in training as a nurse, she went to Cochrane, Ontario, where she married Rogers S. Willis. Mr. Willis is a returned soldier, who, after spending a long time in the trenches without a scratch, was wounded as the call of

1. See page 206.

the Armistice was sounded, by a splinter of a shell striking the side of his head. As a consequence of the wound so inflicted he was obliged to spend some time in hospital before returning home. After returning to Canada he engaged in mining at Cochrane. The wedding of Mabel Catherine Cameron and Rogers Samuel Willis took place July 8, 1927. They lived first at Cochrane and then moved to Haynes, Alberta. Of their family, Susan Hattie was born Jan. 13, 1929, and June Catherine, June 28, 1930, at Cochrane; John Rogers, Oct. 4, 1932, and Joseph, in July, 1934, at Haynes.

Joseph Alexander Cameron, fourth of the family of Phoebe Archibald and John McK. Cameron, was born Feb. 27, 1905. He lives in Haynes, Alberta.

Hattie Gertrude Cameron, fifth of the family of Phoebe Archibald and John McK. Cameron, was born April 26, 1907. Following training as a nurse she went to Cochrane and there married Ernest Benjamin Koepke, Aug. 14, 1929. They have two children: Norman Ernest, born June 17, 1930; Mabel Catherine, April 15, 1934.

Alexander Fisher Archibald, second of the family of Jane McKeen and Howard Archibald, born May 13, 1879, was married by his uncle, Rev. J. H. Kirk, to Elizabeth Charlotte Fenton, Dec. 24, 1913, this being the first marriage performed by Mr. Kirk after his induction into the pastorate of Glenelg and East River St. Mary's. Of the children¹ of this marriage, Joseph Fenton was born July 20, 1915; Clarence Fisher, March 16, 1917; Vera Blanch, May 13, 1918; Frank Howard, Feb. 20, 1920; Isabel Grace, May 15, 1922; Hazel Margaret, Aug. 14, 1924; Robert Tedford, April 25, 1926; Muriel Hattie, May 29, 1928; John, Feb. 7, 1930; Ruth Evyline, May 5, 1931; Eldon LeRoy, June 19, 1932; Raymond Clayton, Aug. 18, 1933. All these are living at this writing, except John, who lived only a few hours. Joseph Fenton is a student at St. Francis Xavier University, following a course in Engineering. When Vera Blanch was but five days old, a forest fire swept through the countryside, and the family homestead being surrounding by woods, it was necessary to remove the mother and five days old baby to a place of safety a mile and a half away. The forest fire enveloped both the

¹ Reference to this family will be found in Chapter IV, at page 83.

home, the mill and other buildings owned by Mr. Archibald, with the result that all were utterly destroyed.¹

David Henry Clayton Archibald, third of the family of Jane McKeen and Howard Archibald, born March 16, 1882, went when a young man to Nevada. He married Maude Phalen Oct. 3, 1914. Their children were born as follows: Twila Anna, Nov. 8, 1915; Verne, Oct. 6, 1919; Elda Jane, Aug. 29, 1921. For several years past this family has lived in Carlin, Nevada.

Catherine Annabel Archibald, fourth of the family of Jane McKeen and Howard Archibald, born Dec. 23, 1884, married Elwyn O. Archibald, farmer, of Glenelg, Sept. 21, 1910. They have a family of three, as follows: Myra Jean, born Sept. 14, 1911; Lester Joseph, June 3, 1914; Percy Alexander Howard, April 16, 1920. Myra Jean was a school teacher for several years.

(VI) WILLIAM MCKEEN

William McKeen, sixth of the family of Janet Hattie and David Thomas McKeen, was born August 16, 1847. He was a carpenter by trade. On June 20, 1878, he married Margaret Catherine Sutherland, of Denver, Guysborough County. They had a family of seven, born as follows: Laura Hattie, July 31, 1880; Alice Bertha, March 19, 1882; Alexander Everett, April 17, 1884; Ernest Howard, January 4, 1886; Anna Mary, September 8, 1892; David James, December 29, 1894; Eliza Margaret, May 26, 1906.

Laura Hattie McKeen, first of the family, went to California in 1904, where she married Daniel A. McLean, formerly of Thorburn, N. S., in the same year. He is a deputy plumbing inspector for the city of Pasadena. Their children are: William Royal, born April 8, 1905; Margaret Belle, December 16, 1907; Elizabeth Gertrude, February 22, 1909; Alice Mae, September 14, 1911; Helen June, June 6, 1915. Of these, William Royal McLean is a furniture salesman. Margaret Belle McLean married Aldes B. Crist; they live in Hollywood, California, where he is in the employ of the Union Oil Co.; their children are: Donald William, born November 28, 1927; Kenneth Albert, February 2, 1929. Elizabeth Gertrude McLean is a graduate nurse in the Pasadena

1. These were replaced with new buildings.

hospital. Alice Mae graduated from Pasadena Junior College in 1931, and Helen June is a student in the same institution.

Alice Bertha McKeen, second of the family of William McKeen and Margaret Catherine Sutherland, was born March 19, 1882.

Alexander Everett McKeen, third of the family of William McKeen and Catherine Sutherland, worked as a carpenter for many years in British Columbia. On the outbreak of the war he came home to take care of his parents. He married Hattie Munro, and they live on the land on which the pioneer Alexander Hattie dwelt after he moved to East River St. Mary's from the West River of Pictou; they have no family.¹

Ernest Howard McKeen, fourth of the family of William McKeen and Margaret Catherine Sutherland, worked as a carpenter in British Columbia, and after the outbreak of war in 1914 he enlisted in the 30th Reserve Battalion. He served overseas in the 7th Battalion and was wounded, May 24, 1915, as a consequence of which he was about eight months in hospital. On recovery he returned to the western front, June 4, 1916. On Feb. 28, 1918, he was wounded and gassed at Hill 70. After a month in hospital he was transferred to a hospital in England, where he spent four months, after which he was sent to the base camp at Seaford and remained there about five months, where he was discharged and returned home Dec. 23, 1918. On Sept. 22, 1919, he married Margaret Grace Cameron, daughter of W. D. R. Cameron, of Sherbrooke. They live in Sherbrooke and have one daughter, Catherine, born Sept. 18, 1920.

Anna May McKeen, fifth of the family of William McKeen and Margaret Catherine Sutherland, was married by her uncle, Rev. J. H. Kirk, to James David Kirk, a carpenter, at Aspen, in June, 1921. The husband died Jan. 16, 1929. Their family were born as follows: James Everett, July 31, 1922; David Percy, Jan. 18, 1924; Margaret Hilda, Oct. 13, 1925; Laura Agnes, June 7, 1927; Catherine Hattie, Sept. 1, 1929.

David James McKeen, sixth of the family of William McKeen and Margaret Catherine Sutherland, was married by his uncle, Rev. J. H. Kirk, to Ina Annie Hudson, Oct. 20, 1926, at East River St. Mary's. They lived at Country Harbour and had

1. See pages 6 and 203.

three children: Lloyd David, born Oct. 18, 1927; Douglas John, May 27, 1929; Lois Catherine, Jan. 12, 1932.

Eliza Margaret McKeen, seventh of the family of William McKeen and Margaret Catherine Sutherland, went to California some years ago and on April 15, 1932, married Oren Newman, a chauffeur for a taxi company.

(VII) JOHN HATTIE McKEEN

John Hattie McKeen, seventh of the family of Janet Hattie and David Thomas McKeen, was born at St. Mary's Cross Roads (Aspen), Guysborough County, in 1849. He was a carpenter and lived for many years in Boston, Mass., where he married Jennie E. Wilson, of Quebec, Nov. 1, 1880. He died in Boston, April 28, 1908, and his widow died at Woburn, Mass., March 1, 1929. They had a family of two, Wilson Alonzo Lionel Lindsay, born Nov. 13, 1881, and Adrian Everal, born May 26, 1886. Wilson Alonzo Lionel Lindsay McKeen married Florence Catherine McKay, at Bellows Falls, Vermont, April 13, 1916; their children, both born at Roxbury, Mass., are: Phyllis Victoria May, born Jan. 23, 1917, and Wilson Alonzo Lionel Lindsay, Jr., born April 17, 1919. Adrian Everal McKeen married Rosamond E. Carlson, June 21, 1911, and had four children: Jeanette Karen, born Sept. 18, 1912; Virginia Christine, Oct. 18, 1914; Adrian Everal, Jr., April 4, 1917; Carl Benedict, June 19, 1922. Jeanette Karen McKeen, daughter of Adrian Everal McKeen and Rosamond E. Carlson, married Walter Reagan, Feb. 14, 1932; their child, Karen Maria, was born April 19, 1933. Wilson Alonzo Lionel Lindsay McKeen, Sr., is at present night watchman in a bank in Lynn, Mass. Adrian Everal McKeen is a clerk in a hardware store in Woburn, Mass.

(VIII) DAVID JAMES McKEEN

David James McKeen, eighth of the family of Janet Hattie and David Thomas McKeen, was born April 6, 1852. He lived in Boston, where he worked at the trade of a carpenter, and died there Sept. 16, 1915. His wife was Hattie Amelia Wilson, of Quebec, whom he married Sept. 27, 1881; she died Jan. 23, 1923. They had a family of three: Bertrand A. E., born Nov. 11, 1887; Myrtle C. V., July 30, 1890; Wendell E. B., March 8,

1893. Bertrand A. E. McKeen is a chauffeur. He served overseas in the Great War in the 246th Ambulance Company of the 12th Division of the United States army. On Oct. 30, 1920, he married Margaret A. Johnston. Their son Ernest Albert was born Dec. 8, 1921. Wendell E. B. McKeen is assistant supervisor for a large company and is unmarried; his sister Myrtle C. V. McKeen, is also unmarried.

(IX) JOSEPH HOWE KIRK

Joseph Howe Kirk, son of Janet Hattie, by her second husband, Angus Kirk, was born April 9, 1859. At the age of 17 in 1876 he began to teach school and spent about nine and a half years in this work. On August 4, 1880, while he was engaged in this occupation, he married Laura Christie, daughter of Richard Christie, of Truro, who at this time was a teacher at what is now known as Aspen in Guysborough County. Having a desire to enter the ministry he in 1885 took up preparatory work at Pictou Academy with a view to entering college, and then attended Dalhousie University and later Pine Hill Divinity Hall, completing his course at the latter institution in 1895. In May of that year he was ordained and settled at Linden, Cumberland County. He then spent a winter at Ralphton, Manitoba, and a year and a half at Riversdale, Lunenburg County, where as a student catechist he had spent four years. Following his pastorate at Riversdale, he was for over four years at Clyde River, Shelburne County. His next charge was at Dalhousie, N. B., where he ministered for seven years and nine months. This was a very busy period of his life and as well as securing large accessions to the Church he aided in getting local option for the town. On Sept. 23, 1913, he was settled in the pastorate of the Presbyterian congregation of Glenelg and East River St. Mary's. He espoused the cause of Church Union and in 1925 elected to enter the United Church of Canada, as also did the congregation of Glenelg, although the congregation of East River elected to continue with the Presbyterian Church. A number of the people of East River and of Caledonia also joined with the United Church and for the remainder of his active ministry he was a minister of the United Church with preaching stations at Glenelg, East River and Caledonia. On Aug. 4, 1930, the congregation and friends gave Mr. and Mrs. Kirk abundant tokens of affec-

tion by a pre-arranged gathering at the Glenelg Church in celebration of their golden wedding, the nature of which being skillfully concealed, came to Mr. and Mrs. Kirk as a complete surprise.

Mrs. Kirk died July 2, 1934, in the 78th year of her age, and within a month of the 54th anniversary of their marriage. She was interested in every good work, was a life member in the Women's Missionary Societies in the different congregations to which Mr. Kirk ministered, and was beloved by all who knew her. On the occasion of her funeral the Presbyterian Church at East River St. Mary's was offered by that congregation and a service was held there, and afterwards, before the committal service in Evergreen Cemetery, a service was held at the United Church at Glenelg. Both services were conducted by Rev. Harold Frame, at that time chairman of the United Church Presbytery of Pictou, assisted by Rev. Mr. Siebert, of the Presbyterian Church, East River, Rev. Mr. Lewis of Trenton, and Rev. Mr. Tupper of South River. It was most gratifying to Mr. Kirk and his family to find at both churches such large congregations from far and near, indicative of a widespread sympathy.

Mr. Kirk's retirement from the active ministry in July, 1935, was marked by the people of the Glenelg and surrounding congregations by a gathering at Glenelg which filled the church to capacity, on which occasion an address and presentation were made and several speeches expressing the affection of the people and their deep feeling of regret at the severance of the pastoral tie. During his pastorate over the Presbyterian congregations of Glenelg and East River St. Mary's, and then over the United Church of East River St. Mary's, Glenelg and Caledonia, extending over a period of 21 years and 10 months, there were 282 funerals at which he officiated, 79 of which were outside the congregations; 164 baptisms, and 64 marriages. In the same period a total of 197 in his congregations united with the church. His retirement was at the age of seventy-six, after service as an ordained minister extending over forty years. On the occasion of his retirement the Presbytery of Pictou (United Church of Canada) passed the following resolution:

"The Presbytery of Pictou, having received from the Rev. J. H. Kirk, of East River St. Mary's, a request for permission to retire from active service, on the ground of 'age and service,' this Presbytery in granting the

request, and forwarding his name to the proper authorities, would also take the opportunity of placing on record our appreciation of this modest, unassuming and successful minister.

"Our admiration for his worth and character, his energy and devotion to the interests of the Redeemer's Kingdom, has grown with the years. Since 1913, on one of the most extensive and difficult of charges, he has wrought with an energy and a spirit of self-sacrifice which has not gone unnoticed.

"With a cheerful courage he has demonstrated what an earnest-hearted man can do on a difficult charge, and his unfailing optimism and success have been at all times an inspiration to us.

"We regret that the active work of such a devoted and self-sacrificing minister must come to an end. The gardener has relinquished his task, but the fragrance of his flowers lingers on.

"To Mr. Kirk we wish many happy years of well earned rest, and when the evening shadows fall, an opening door into the 'Well done, good and faithful servant... Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these, my brethren, ye have done it unto me'."

Mr. Kirk's grandfather, William Kirk, was born in Dumferline, Scotland. He became a sergeant in the old 82nd Regiment during the war of the American Revolution and after serving his full time in the Royalist army received a grant of land at Green Hill, Pictou County. His wife's maiden name was Catherine McDonald. They were married at Green Hill by Rev. Dr. James McGregor, and as she knew but little English and he had less Gaelic, Dr. McGregor had to use both languages in performing the marriage ceremony. Their family consisted of Angus, John, Jennie, Catherine and Elizabeth, all born at the Green Hill. The family moved to St. Mary's in 1810, settling at Glenelg. William Kirk's memorial stone is only a few feet from Alexander Hattie's in the Evergreen Cemetery at Glenelg; his wife's remains lie in the Catholic Cemetery at Lochaber in Antigonish County.

Helen Margaret Kirk, first of the family of Joseph Howe Kirk and Laura Christie, was born April 24, 1881, at Glenelg. After teaching for a number of years, she was married to Hugh Stewart Mossman, of Riversdale, Lunenburg County, on Dec. 25, 1905, at Clyde River, Shelburne County. He is a builder. They have lived at Stoneham, Mass., and Buffalo, N. Y., and now reside in Kansas City, Missouri. They have a family of four: Donald Kirk, born at Stoneham, Mass., Sept. 15, 1906; Hugh Christie, at Merrimac, Mass., Feb. 4, 1910; Margaret

Helen, at Dalhousie, N. B., Nov. 17, 1912; Richard Howe, at Buffalo, N. Y., Oct. 19, 1915.

Jenny Hazel Kirk, second of the family of Joseph Howe Kirk and Laura Christie, was born at Glenelg, April 26, 1883. First a teacher, she then trained in the Victoria General Hospital, Halifax, and Bellevue Hospital, New York. After completing her training she nursed in the mission hospital of the Presbyterian Church in Canada at Vegreville, Alberta. She was then attached to the mission hospital of the Presbyterian Church in Canada in Ham Heung, Korea, but owing to illness was compelled to relinquish that work and returned to Halifax for treatment. On Sept. 4, 1922, she married John A. Gunn, of East River St. Mary's. They have no family.

Jessie Katherine Kirk, third of the family of Joseph Howe Kirk and Laura Christie, was born at Aspen, Guysborough County, Oct. 30, 1887. She was a teacher for a time, then took a course of training in nursing, and nursed, first in the mission hospital at Vegreville, Alberta, where her sister Jenny Hazel had nursed; later she was attached to the nursing staff of the Victoria General Hospital at Halifax. She was married on Sept. 23, 1914, at East River St. Mary's, to Dr. Hugh W. Schwartz. Dr. Schwartz is a descendant of an old Halifax family. His grandfather was the founder in 1842 of the well known firm of W. H. Schwartz & Sons, Limited. He graduated from Dalhousie in 1911 with the degree of M.D., C.M., and afterwards took post graduate work in New York, London, and Vienna. He is a specialist in eye, ear, nose and throat practice. During the Great War he was attached with the rank of Captain to the Royal Canadian Army Medical Corps and served at Camp Hill Military Hospital. The family of Jessie Katherine Kirk and Hugh W. Schwartz are: Margaret Kirk, born Aug. 18, 1916; Marion McLeod, born Jan. 19, 1918, died April 26, 1919; Barbara Joyce, born June 19, 1920; Kenneth Hugh, born March 30, 1925, died July 14, 1927; Mary Elizabeth, born May 5, 1927.

Oscar Howe Kirk, fourth of the family of Joseph Howe Kirk and Laura Christie, was born at Riversdale, Lunenburg County, Oct. 19, 1892. He spent three years at Dalhousie College, and then went to Buffalo, N. Y., where he was employed in a railway office. He had been there two years when the Great

War broke out and on June 7, 1915, enlisted at Niagara-on-the-Lake in the 35th Battalion. He went overseas in the following autumn and on Oct. 27 landed in England. His unit was first located at Bramshott, then at Shorncliffe. For a time he was detailed to clerical duties, but about the end of March, 1916, was transferred to the 21st Battalion—"the fighting twenty-first"—in which he served until his death, July 18, 1916. Interment was at Lyssenthock Military Cemetery (Plot 8, Section 104c, Row C, Grave 33), one mile within the Belgian border. His sister, Jessie Katherine, and her husband, Dr. Hugh W. Schwartz, visited the grave when in 1922-23 Dr. Schwartz was taking special courses in London and Vienna, and were well pleased with the well-kept condition of the cemetery and of the stone marking the grave.

Alfred Richard Kirk, fifth of the family of Joseph Howe Kirk and Laura Christie, was born at Linden, Cumberland County, N. S., Feb. 25, 1898. He is at present a linotype operator in the office of the *Moncton Times*. Before the war he worked in the office of the *Halifax Chronicle*. He enlisted in the air force and was in training at Toronto and was about to proceed overseas when the Armistice was signed. After the war he was with the Lino Printing Co., in Halifax, for a time, until it went out of business, since which time he has been with the *Moncton Times*.

THE GENEALOGICAL TABLE

The Family of JANET HATTIE and DAVID THOMAS McKEEN

- I ALEXANDER McKEEN, married MARGARET ANN SUTHERLAND.
- II ADAM McKEEN, married ANN McKEEN.
- III THOMAS McKEEN, married ISABEL SUTHERLAND (no issue).
- IV CATHERINE McKEEN, married WILLIAM MUNRO.
- V JANE McKEEN, married HOWARD ARCHIBALD.
- VI WILLIAM McKEEN, married MARGARET CATHERINE SUTHERLAND.
- VII JOHN HATTIE McKEEN, married JENNIE E. WILSON.
- VIII DAVID JAMES McKEEN, married HATTIE AMELIA WILSON.

The Family of JANET HATTIE and ANGUS KIRK.

- IX JOSEPH HOWE KIRK, married LAURA CHRISTIE.

The Family of ALEXANDER McKEEN and MARGARET ANN
SUTHERLAND.

- (a) John Thomas McKeen, married Margaret McLain, (no issue).
- (b) Janet Amanda McKeen, married James McDonald.
- (c) Mary Matilda McKeen.
- (d) William Henry McKeen, married Minnie Giffin.
- (e) Anna McKeen, married William Duncan McKeen.
- (f) Isaac McLane McKeen, married Bessie May Tate.

(1) A daughter, died in infancy. (2) Lowell McDonald.

- (1) Margaret Irene McKeen, married Daniel Edward Dancause.
- (2) John Sutherland McKeen, died in childhood.
- (3) Minnie Blanch McKeen.

(i) Philip Thurston Dancause. (ii) Richard Giffin Dancause.
(iii) Eleanor Janette Dancause.

(1) Bernice Florence McKeen, married Harry Bierbaum.

(i) Craig Bierbaum.

(1) Pauline Mabel McKeen.	(4) Ivan Alexander McKeen.
(2) Lillian Isabel McKeen.	(5) Wilma Amanda McKeen.
(3) Isaac Virgil McKeen.	(6) Lowell Kirk McKeen.

II

The Family of ADAM McKEEN and ANN McKEEN.

- (a) David McKeen, married Alice Launder.
- (b) Janet Hattie McKeen, married Charles Tupper Stewart.
- (c) Edmund McKeen, married Lulu Meroney.
- (d) Susan McKeen, married William Martin.
- (e) Lavinia McKeen, married William Kent.
- (f) Katherine McKeen, married Cameron McMullin.
- (g) Bertha Isabel McKeen, married William Craven.

The Family of DAVID McKEEN and ALICE LAUNDER.

- (1) Margaret Ann McKeen, married Leroy McLean.
- (2) Alice McKeen, married Edward Warner Kost
- (3) Vera McKeen.
- (4) Minnie McKeen.

The Family of MARGARET ANN McKEEN and LEROY McLEAN.

- (i) Douglas Larry McLean.

The Family of JANET HATTIE McKEEN and CHARLES TUPPER STEWART.

- (1) Florence May Stewart, married Leon F. Judkins.
- (2) Grace McKeen Stewart, married William Caswell (no issue).
- (3) Lucilla Braden Stewart, married Roy Bambrick.
- (4) Stanley Archibald Stewart, married Myrtle Hamilton.
- (5) Naomi Stewart, married Raymond Eisan.

The Family of LUCILLA BRADEN STEWART and ROY BAMBRICK.

- | | |
|------------------------------|------------------------------|
| (i) Freda Gertrude Bambrick | (iii) Greta Hazel Bambrick. |
| (ii) Lillian Grace Bambrick. | (iv) Shirley Marie Bambrick. |

The Family of STANLEY ARCHIBALD STEWART and MYRTLE HAMILTON.

- | | |
|-----------------------------|------------------------------|
| (i) Donald Edward Stewart. | (iv) William Tupper Stewart. |
| (ii) Florence May Stewart. | (v) David McKeen Stewart. |
| (iii) Robie Dougal Stewart. | (vi) James Raymond Stewart. |

The Family of NAOMI STEWART and RAYMOND EISAN.

- (i) James Raymond Eisan.

The Family of EDMUND McKEEN and LULU MERONEY.

- (1) Laura Frances McKeen, married Roy C. Lyon.
- (2) Bernice May McKeen, married Robert Myers.
- (3) Oscar Edmund McKeen, married Mary Alice Wright.
- (4) Ronald Lee McKeen, married Irma May Bayns.

The Family of LAURA FRANCES McKEEN and ROY C. LYON.

- | | |
|------------------------|---------------------|
| (i) Lela Lyon. | (iii) Georgia Lyon. |
| (ii) Dorothy Lyon. | (iv) Lulu Lyon. |
| (v) Margaret Ann Lyon. | |

The Family of RONALD LEE McKEEN and IRMA MAY BAYNS.

- | | |
|-------------------------|--------------------------|
| (i) William Lee McKeen. | (ii) Bernice May McKeen. |
|-------------------------|--------------------------|

The Family of SUSAN McKEEN and WILLIAM MARTIN.

- (1) William Carleton Martin, married Annie Raymond.
- (2) Florence Louise Martin, married George Sheehan.
- (3) Paul McKeen Martin, married Ione Garriette.
- (4) Ruth Martin, married John Rogers Foss.

The Family of WILLIAM CARLETON MARTIN and ANNIE RAYMOND.

- | | |
|------------------------------|-------------------|
| (i) William Carleton Martin. | (ii) Jane Martin. |
|------------------------------|-------------------|

The Family of FLORENCE LOUISE MARTIN and GEORGE SHEEHAN.

- | | |
|---------------------|----------------------|
| (i) Donald Sheehan. | (ii) Gloria Sheehan. |
|---------------------|----------------------|

The Family of PAUL McKEEN MARTIN and IONE GARRIETTE.

- (i) Susan McKeen Martin.

The Family of LAVINIA McKEEN and WILLIAM ALEXANDER KENT.

- (1) David Stanley Kent.
- (2) Robert Lennard Kent.
- (3) A daughter, died in infancy.

The Family of KATHERINE McKEEN and CAMERON McMULLIN.

- (1) David Roy McMullin.
- (2) Adams Willis McMullin.
- (3) George McMullin, married Helen Fitzpatrick.
- (4) Lewis Edmund McMullin.

The Family of GEORGE McMULLIN and HELEN FITZPATRICK.

- (i) Kenneth McMullin.
- (ii) Robert McMullin.
- (iii) June Marie McMullin.

The Family of BERTHA ISABEL McKEEN and WILLIAM CRAVEN.

- (1) Maude A. Craven, married Elmer R. Brown.
- (2) Ellen D. Craven, married Otis E. Cordell.
- (3) Frederick Craven, married Loadaga R. Shaw.
- (4) William Norman Craven.
- (5) Franklin R. Craven.

The Family of MAUDE A. CRAVEN and ELMER R. BROWN.

- (i) Dorothy Ruth Brown
- (ii) Elizabeth Mary Brown.

The Family of ELLEN D. CRAVEN and OTIS E. CORDELL.

- (i) Erma Jean Cordell.
- (ii) Forrest Robert Cordell.
- (iii) Lois Marie Cordell.

The Family of FREDERICK CRAVEN and LOADAGA R. SHAW.

- (i) Patricia Josephine Craven.

IV

The Family of CATHERINE McKEEN and WILLIAM MUNRO.

- (a) Isabelle Ross Munro, married Charles Stewart.
- (b) Margaret Ann Munro, died in infancy.
- (c) Janet Agnes Munro, married Arthur Cann.
- (d) David Albert Munro, married Catherine McNeil.
- (e) Alice Maud Munro, married James Tower.
- (f) Jessie Lee Munro, married George Henry Austin Shaw.
- (g) James William Munro.
- (h) John Thomas Munro, married Annie B. Porter.
- (i) Daniel Munro.
- (j) Audrey Munro.
- (k) Clifford Francis Munro.
- (l) Hattie May Munro, married Everett McKeen, (no issue).

The Family of ISABEL MUNRO and CHARLES STEWART.

- (1) Charles Stewart.

The Family of JANET AGNES MUNRO and ARTHUR CANN.

- (1) Arthur Tedford Cann, married Ann Christy (no issue).

The Family of DAVID ALBERT MUNRO and CATHERINE McNEIL.

- (1) Chester Munro.

The Family of ALICE MAUD MUNRO and JAMES TOWER.

- (1) James Francis Tower.
- (2) Pearl M. Tower.
- (3) William Munro Tower
- (4) Jennetta Tower.

The Family of JESSIE LEE MUNRO and GEORGE SHAW.

- (1) Arthur Henry Shaw.
- (2) Ernest Lee Shaw.
- (3) George Edward Shaw.
- (4) Lillian Belle Shaw,
married Charles Neilson.
- (5) Gertrude May Shaw.
- (6) Catherine Hattie Shaw.

The Family of JOHN THOMAS MUNRO and ANNIE B. PORTER.

- (1) Jenny Munro, married Sydney Victor Wright.
- (2) Dorothy Munro, married Willard Cornelius Walcott.
- (3) John Albert Munro, married Inez Grace Rogers.
- (4) Annabell Munro.
- (5) Henry Alfred Munro.

The Family of JOHN ALBERT MUNRO and INEZ GRACE ROGERS.

- (i) Inez Grace Munro.
- (ii) Gloria Annie Munro.
- (iii) John Albert Munro Jr.

The Family of JENNY MUNRO and SYDNEY VICTOR WRIGHT.

- (i) Sydney Victor Wright, Jr.

The Family of DOROTHY MUNRO and WILLARD CORNELIUS
WALCOTT.

- (i) Willard Cornelius Walcott Jr.
- (ii) Robert Warren Walcott.

V

The Family of JANE McKEEN and HOWARD ARCHIBALD.

- (a) Hattie Phoebe Archibald, married John McKenzie Cameron.
- (b) Alexander Fisher Archibald, married Elizabeth Charlotte Fenton.
- (c) David Henry Clayton Archibald, married Maude Phelan.
- (d) Catherine Annabel Archibald, married Elwyn O. Archibald.
- (e) Joseph Ferry Archibald.

The Family of HATTIE PHOEBE ARCHIBALD and JOHN
McKENZIE CAMERON.

- (1) Ernest Campbell Cameron.
- (2) Mabel Catherine Cameron, married Rogers Samuel Willis.
- (3) Jennie Cameron.
- (4) Joseph Alexander Cameron.
- (5) Hattie Gertrude Cameron, married Ernest Benjamin Koepke.

The Family of MABEL CATHERINE CAMERON and ROGERS
SAMUEL WILLIS.

- | | |
|-----------------------------|---------------------------|
| (i) Susan Hattie Willis. | (iii) John Rogers Willis. |
| (ii) June Catherine Willis. | (iv) Joseph Willis. |

The Family of HATTIE GERTRUDE CAMERON and ERNEST BEN-
JAMIN KOEPKE.

- | | |
|---------------------------|------------------------------|
| (i) Norman Ernest Koepke. | (ii) Mabel Catherine Koepke. |
|---------------------------|------------------------------|

The Family of ALEXANDER FISHER ARCHIBALD and ELIZABETH
CHARLOTTE FENTON.

- | | |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| (1) Joseph Fenton Archibald. | (7) Robert Tedford Archibald. |
| (2) Clarence Fisher Archibald. | (8) Muriel Hattie Archibald. |
| (3) Vera Blanch Archibald. | (9) John Archibald. |
| (4) Frank Howard Archibald. | (10) Ruth Evyline Archibald. |
| (5) Isabel Grace Archibald. | (11) Eldon LeRoy Archibald. |
| (6) Hazel Margaret Archibald. | (12) Raymond Clayton Archibald. |

The Family of CATHERINE ANNABEL ARCHIBALD and ELWYN O.
ARCHIBALD.

- | | |
|---------------------------------------|------------------------------|
| (1) Myra Jean Archibald. | (2) Lester Joseph Archibald. |
| (3) Percy Alexander Howard Archibald. | |

VI

The Family of WILLIAM McKEEN and MARGARET CATHERINE
SUTHERLAND.

- (a) Laura Hattie McKeen, married Daniel A. McLean.
- (b) Alice Bertha McKeen.
- (c) Alexander Everett McKeen, married Hattie Munro (no issue).
- (d) Ernest Howard McKeen, married Margaret Grace Cameron.
- (e) Anna May McKeen, married James David Kirk.
- (f) David James McKeen, married Ina Annie Hudson.
- (g) Eliza Margaret McKeen, married Oren Newman.

The Family of LAURA HATTIE McKEEN and DANIEL A. McLEAN.

- (1) William Royal McLean.
- (2) Margaret Belle McLean, married Aldes B. Crist.
- (3) Elizabeth Gertrude McLean.
- (4) Alice Mae McLean.
- (5) Helen June McLean.

The Family of MARGARET BELLE McLEAN and ALDES B. CRIST

- (i) Donald William Crist.
- (ii) Kenneth Albert Crist.

The Family of ERNEST HOWARD McKEEN and MARGARET GRACE CAMERON.

- (1) Catherine McKeen.

The Family of ANNA MAY McKEEN and JAMES DAVID KIRK.

- (1) James Everett Kirk.
- (2) David Percy Kirk.
- (3) Margaret Hilda Kirk.
- (4) Laura Agnes Kirk.
- (5) Catherine Hattie Kirk.

The Family of DAVID JAMES McKEEN and INA ANNIE HUDSON.

- (1) Lloyd David McKeen.
- (2) Douglas John McKeen.
- (3) Lois Catherine McKeen.

VII

The Family of JOHN HATTIE McKEEN and JENNIE E. WILSON.

- (a) Wilson Alonzo Lionel Lindsay McKeen, married Florence Catherine McKay.
- (b) Adrian Everal McKeen, married Rosamund E. Carlson.

The Family of WILSON ALONZO LIONEL LINDSAY McKEEN and FLORENCE CATHERINE MCKAY.

- (1) Phyllis Victoria May McKeen.
- (2) Wilson Alonzo Lionel Lindsay McKeen Jr.

The Family of ADRIAN EVERAL McKEEN and ROSAMOND E. CARLSON.

- (1) Jeanette Karen McKeen, married Walter Reagan.
- (2) Virginia Christene McKeen.
- (3) Adrian Everal McKeen Jr.
- (4) Carl Benedict McKeen.

The Family of JEANETTE KAREN McKEEN and WALTER REAGAN.

- (i) Karen Maria Reagan.

VIII

The Family of DAVID JAMES McKEEN and HATTIE AMELIA WILSON.

- (a) Bertrand A. E. McKeen, married Margaret A. Johnston.
- (b) Myrtle C. V. McKeen.
- (c) Wendell E. B. McKeen.

The Family of BERTRAND A. E. McKEEN and MARGARET A. JOHNSTON.

- (1) Ernest Albert McKeen.

IX

The Family of JOSEPH HOWE KIRK and LAURA CHRISTIE.

- (a) Helen Margaret Kirk, married Hugh Stewart Mossman.
- (b) Jenny Hazel Kirk, married John A. Gunn.
- (c) Jessie Katherine Kirk, married Hugh W. Schwartz.
- (d) Oscar Howe Kirk.
- (e) Alfred Richard Kirk.

The Family of HELEN MARGARET KIRK and HUGH STEWART MOSSMAN.

- | | |
|----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| (1) Donald Kirk Mossman. | (3) Margaret Helen Mossman. |
| (2) Hugh Christie Mossman. | (4) Richard Howe Mossman. |

The Family of JESSIE KATHERINE KIRK and HUGH W. SCHWARTZ.

- | | |
|------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| (1) Margaret Kirk Schwartz. | (3) Barbara Joyce Schwartz. |
| (2) Marion McLeod Schwartz. | (4) Kenneth Hugh Schwartz. |
| (5) Mary Elizabeth Schwartz. | |

CHAPTER XII

THE NEWPORT FAMILY

IN the chapter on the Pioneers there is a short reference to George MacHattie, who settled at Newport. This brother of the pioneer Alexander Hattie married Mary Ann Maxwell Jadis. If more time could have been taken to carry the investigation further, the descendants of George MacHattie might have been traced more completely than here set forth, but even so, the present chapter gives a fairly full account. Perhaps some descendant of George MacHattie will take up where the present record leaves off and build up on the result of the present inquiry.

To some extent this chapter will repeat information contained in the reference to George MacHattie in the chapter on the Pioneers already referred to, but in the main it is devoted to naming his descendants. The writer's understanding is that there were seven daughters and no sons in George MacHattie's family, but he has been able to ascertain the names of only six. Whether or not they are in order of birth as listed cannot be said, as no record of dates has been found. There is some uncertainty, too, if all the names of descendants come in chronological order, but as considerable checking has been done, it is felt that there is a fair degree of accuracy in this respect.

Margaret Peggy MacHattie married Alexander Smith; Jane married Squire William Mumford; Fanny married, first James Smith, then William Guthrie; Mary married John Smith; Ann married Christian Woolaver; Eunice married George Mumford. Here follows an account of the descendants in the several families.

(I) MARGARET PEGGY MACHATTIE

The family of Margaret Peggy MacHattie and Alexander Smith consisted of Margaret, Enoch, Simeon, John William and two other sons whose names the writer has not been able to learn up to the time of this writing, but who, it is understood, are living

in or near Saint John, N. B. Margaret married James McKay. Enoch and Simeon each married a Miss Parker.

There were two in the family of Margaret Smith and James McKay, namely Arthur and Alice. The former is unmarried; the latter married James Stephens and had a son named Morris Stephens, who is unmarried, and a daughter who married a man named Aker. Morris Stephens while working in the United States suffered injuries which largely deprived him of the use of both hands; he lives now in Newport.

Simeon Smith by his marriage had two children. One of these, Joseph by name, married a Miss McKay, and the other, whose name we do not know (and whether son or daughter we do not know), married a Starratt.

(II) JANE MACHATTIE

Jane MacHattie was married to Squire William Mumford, Feb. 20, 1810, by Rev. William Cochrane, D.D.

The following information is from a memorandum written by the late Charlotte Mumford, daughter of Samuel Mumford and great-granddaughter of George MacHattie:

"George Mumford came to Nova Scotia about 1776. His wife was Mary Dickenson. Her mother was Annie Cole. They brought very elegant court dresses and jewels with them, which, unfortunately, have passed out of the name, and one box of jewels was lost while crossing the Shubenacadie River. They had a large family, among whom was William Mumford, who married Jane MacHattie, daughter of George MacHattie, whose wife was Mary Ann Maxwell Jadis, the daughter of a Scottish laird. Lieutenant Joseph Mumford, of the Royal Navy, also came out with the Mumfords. George Mumford came from Connecticut. He was married in the first church built there, by Bishop Seabury, who was a relative. The family of Mumfords are supposed to be descended from Simon de Montfort.

"A great many prominent families came with the Mumfords. The articles they brought were lovely, but were given to the daughters who married. There were quantities of table silver and knee buckles, etc., that had been worn at Court. The William Mumford ring has the family coat of arms, which is a

death's head with motto "*Mors Memento.*" A jewel box, with date 1400, was given by the Coles to Mrs. George Mumford.

"Margaret Mumford, daughter of William Mumford, married George Gordon Leison Gerver Ross, whose mother, Jessie Sutherland, was a relative of the Duke of Argyle's family.

"Two Mumford brothers remained in the States and fought in the Washington army. Doctor Gregory Mumford, who is a descendant of one of them, has written a biography of the Mumford family, but it is private property and is the history of the American branch of the family. It is understood that in it mention is made of the Earl of Leicester, Simon de Montfort."¹

The family of Jane McHattie and William Mumford consisted of Mary Ann, Margaret, Maria, Phoebe, Esther, Edwin, William and Emeline. Of these, Mary Ann married a Mr. Wilson and Margaret married George Gordon Leison Gerver Ross, to whom reference has already been made. There was a family, it is understood, of the latter marriage, but we have no particulars. This family lived in Digby, N. S. Margaret Mumford, before her marriage, was a school teacher and the reputation she had in Newport was that she was exceptionally competent. The husband was a Presbyterian and as Squire Mumford was a very strong Anglican, he did not at first, so it is said, regard the marriage with favour, but was reconciled to it in view of the fact that his daughter's fiancé was a man of very fine character.

Maria Mumford married her cousin, Samuel Mumford, and had: Lewis, Clemmie, Annie, Emily, Charlotte and a sixth child, who was a son. The Miss Hill whom Lewis Mumford married was a daughter of Lewis Hill by his first wife and Clemmie Mumford was Lewis Hill's second wife. Lewis Hill was a brother of Hon. P. C. Hill. Charlotte Mumford was a teacher and taught school in California.

Phoebe Mumford, daughter of Jane MacHattie and William Mumford, married Sopatha Shaw, and had: Clara, Mary, and William. The last named did not marry. Clara Shaw married Albert Quinn and had a family of two, one of whom married a Church of England minister. Mary Shaw married Lewis Millett and had two sons, Henry and Fred, of whom Henry Millet married Georgetta Miller.

1. See page 15.

Esther Mumford, daughter of Jane MacHattie and William Mumford, married Sopatha Parker and had a family of five: Maxwell, Georgina, Shaw, Samuel, and Lennie. Maxwell Parker did not marry. Georgina Parker married Capt. Lemuel Crossley. They had a daughter Christina, who married Rev. Mr. McPherson, of Rose Bay. They had besides two other daughters and a son, Parker Crossley. Shaw, Samuel and Lennie Parker did not marry. Shaw Parker went to Montana to live. Samuel Parker was until his death a health inspector in Halifax. Sopatha Parker was a nephew of Sopatha Shaw. These two men, it will be noted, married sisters. He was so named, it is said, by his father, who, before his child's birth had the notion that his family had turned against him, and the new child, he thought, would be for him.

Edwin Parker, son of Jane MacHattie and William Mumford, married Eunice Parker, but had no family. His brother, William Mumford, married in the United States.

Emeline Mumford married John Davison. They had two children, William and Jane Hattie. William Davison married Lydia Hutchinson. They live in Gary, Indiana, and have a family consisting of John, who married Gladys Jones, and Wilma, who married a Mr. Fitzgerald. Bertram Davison, second of this family, is also married and has one child, Bertram Davison, Jr. Jane Hattie Davison married George Braden, who died some years ago; their family: Emelyn Mumford, George Elliot and Jean Hattie.

In the Baptisimal Record of St. Paul's Anglican Church at Rawdon is the name of "P. Locke, son of William Mumford and Jane McHattie, baptised Nov. 18, 1815," but this child evidently died when very young, for nothing seems to be known of him among the Newport people. As Esther Mumford had a twin brother it is thought that P. Locke may have been this child.

(III) FANNY MACHATTIE

Fanny MacHattie married, first James Smith, and second, William Guthrie. There was no family by the second marriage. William Guthrie, as stated elsewhere in this work, was an uncle of Rev. Dr. Guthrie, the famous Scottish preacher. There was a family by the first marriage, consisting of James Hart Smith and a

daughter, Mary Ann Smith, who was a school teacher. James Hart Smith, the son, was known as James (Guthrie) Smith, presumably to distinguish him from other James Smiths. He married Elizabeth Eleanor Meek and had a large family, as follows: Ellen Melinda, Arthur W., Samuel James, William Frederick, Annie Margaret, Mary Frances, Emma Rebecca, Ernest Kenneth, Flora Cordelia, Bertha Elizabeth, and Beatrice Eva. Of these, Arthur W. Smith did not marry. He is now advanced in years. At one time he taught singing in the country districts. The Newport people speak of him as a most interesting person to meet and always jolly and droll. Ernest Kenneth Smith also did not marry and Beatrice Eva died in childhood. Elizabeth Eleanor Meek, wife of James (Guthrie) Smith, was great-granddaughter of Col. Cornelius Potter, one of the original grantees of Newport and one of the settlers from the New England colonies. Her grandfather, Samuel Meek, was given a grant of land because he (along with a brother) was a loyalist. This homestead is still in the family. Elizabeth Gertrude Shaw, who is granddaughter of Elizabeth Eleanor Meek, married Willis McCollum, and they now own this old Meek homestead. There were four brothers in the Meek family living at Roanoke, Virginia, and the revolutionary war divided them; while two came as loyalists to this country, two remained to fight with the revolutionists.

Ellen Melinda, daughter of James (Guthrie) Smith and Elizabeth Meek, married Jedadiah Shaw. Their family: Kenneth Guthrie, William Maurice, Marion Beatrice, Gertrude Elizabeth, Lurine Mildred, James Arnold.

Kenneth Guthrie Shaw married Sadie Ward and they have three children, namely: Gordon Maurice, Ida Pearl and Curtis Kenneth. Ida Pearl Shaw married Alfred W. Carlsen and has three children: Alfred W. Jr., Allen and Arthur.

William Maurice Shaw, son of Ellen Melinda Smith and Jedadiah Shaw, married Ella Ward; they have a son, Raymond.

Marion Beatrice Shaw, daughter of Ellen Melinda Smith and Jedadiah Shaw, married Robert Reynolds. Their family: Franklin, Carmen, Constance, and Helena.

Elizabeth Gertrude Shaw, daughter of Ellen Melinda Smith and Jedadiah Shaw, married Willis McCollum; they have one son, Stewart McCollum.

Lurine Mildred Shaw, daughter of Ellen Melinda Smith and Jedadiah Shaw, married Edward Benoit. Their family: Gertrude and Erma, twins; Myron and Rodger.

James Arnold Shaw, son of Ellen Melinda Smith and Jedadiah Shaw, married Eva Drolett. Their family: Edna, Arnold, and Ernest.

Samuel James Smith, son of James (Guthrie) Smith and Elizabeth Meek, married Douglas Ellen McLellan. (Douglas was apparently a family name). They had two children, namely: Beatrice Ellison and William Harcourt.

Beatrice Ellison Smith, daughter of Samuel James Smith and Douglas Ellen McLellan, married John Henry Leonhauser. They have two daughters, Joan Ellen and Marilyn Katherine. Douglas Ellen McLellan's father, Charles McLellan, was closely related to Sir Charles Tupper, one-time Prime Minister of Canada.

William Harcourt Smith, son of Samuel James Smith and Douglas Ellen McLellan, married Mabel Hoffman. They have one son, Douglas Smith.

William Frederick Smith, son of James (Guthrie) Smith and Elizabeth Meek, studied medicine and after graduation practiced his profession in Halifax. He married Lucy Gordon, whose father was the senior partner many years ago in the firm of Gordon and Keith. They had one daughter, Patricia, who lives now in Ottawa, and an adopted daughter, Hilda. Dr. Smith died some years ago, but his widow is still living in Halifax.

Annie Margaret Smith, daughter of James (Guthrie) Smith and Elizabeth Meek, married Wilbert Henry Boody. She lives now in California. They have a family of two, of whom Fitz James Boody married Ruth Isabella Massie and has a son, Kenneth James Boody; and Erma Laura Boody, unmarried.

Mary Frances Smith, daughter of James (Guthrie) Smith and Elizabeth Meek, married Henry A. Winans. They have a family of six sons, of whom two, Carl and Dwight are married; the others are Arthur, Harry, George and Elmer.

Emma Rebecca Smith, daughter of James (Guthrie) Smith and Elizabeth Meek, married Milton Kerr; and Flora Cordelia Smith, another daughter, married Rev. William Henry Warner.

Bertha Elizabeth Smith, daughter of James (Guthrie) Smith and Elizabeth Meek, married Col. Edward G. Kietzman. Of their family, Gwendolyn Lureen married Wilbur Berry, and

Edward Smith married Jessie Lloyd. Of the latter marriage there is one son, Edward Smith Kietzman, Jr.

(IV) MARY MACHATTIE

Mary MacHattie, daughter of George MacHattie and Mary Ann Maxwell Jadis, was married to John Smith, Nov. 4, 1811, by Rev. William Twining, Rector of Newport and Rawdon. They lived at Rawdon and the following record of baptisms was taken from the records of St. Paul's Church (C. of E.) at Rawdon: Jasper, Aug. 25, 1822; Mary Catherine, Nov. 5, 1826; Margaret Melinda, July 27, 1827; John Wilton, July 31, 1831; James Alexander, Sept. 29, 1833; William, Sept. 27, 1848. The above are dates of baptisms, which are approximately dates of birth, no doubt. Jasper Smith was born May 9, 1822. There was also a Frances Ann Smith and a George Smith. None of this family, it is said, were married. Margaret Melinda Smith was for many years housekeeper for the Church of England minister at Newport. John Wilton Smith taught penmanship.

(V) ANN MACHATTIE

Ann, daughter of George MacHattie and Mary Ann Maxwell Jadis, married Christian Woolaver. She died at 32 years of age. Christian Woolaver died May 28, 1871, at 84 years of age. They are buried in the Anglican cemetery at Brooklyn (Newport). They had five children: Ruth Mary Ann, who married Hiram Smith; George, who married Sarah Huntley; Nelson, who married Elizabeth Parker; Fanny, who married William Benjamin Mumford, and Mary Allison (born Jan. 7, 1832).

Of the family of Ruth Mary Ann Woolaver and Hiram Smith, the first born, George Geddes, died in infancy; John Maxwell married Ellen Kilcup; Annie married Samuel David Dill, of Rawdon, brother of Rev. Edmund Dill; Ella married Benjamin Anthony; Eliza did not marry; Mary Agnes married James Farquhar.

The family of John Maxwell Smith and Ellen Kilcup consisted of Warren, Maud and Gertrude, all of whom are married. Maud Smith married, first, a Mr. Davison, and second, a Mr. Proctor.

Of the family of Annie Smith and David Dill, Ella Blanch and Howard died in childhood; Morris married Winnie McKay; Fannie married Murdoch Harvey, of Newport; Walter married Bessie Reiner and Edmund married Williamina MacDonald. Walter and Edmund Dill moved to Los Angeles, California.

The family of Morris Dill and Winnie McKay consists of Roland Everett, Fannie May, Norman Emile, Eva Blanche, Harry Elmer, Edmund Munroe, Ralph Irving, Morris McKay, Murray, Dora Gertrude, Robert, and Barbara Jean.

The Family of Fannie May Dill and Murdoch Harvey consists of Annie Catherine, Winnifred Isabel, Walter Harold, Willard Garfield, Herman Dill, Ida Mae, Fannie Irene, Howard Wilson, Ella Genevieve.

The family of Walter Dill and Bessie Reiner consists of Janet and David Walter; and the family of Edmund Dill and Williamina MacDonald consists of Edmund Falconer, Williamina Grace and John David.

Ella Smith and Benjamin Anthony had the following family by their marriage: Lily, Linden, Thorburn Ernest, Wilton, Mabel, Andrew, Mary, Austin. Lily Anthony married William Weston. Their children, Ernest and Orland. Linden Anthony married Arthur Singer. Their family: Ruby, Austin, Arthur, Glen. Ruby Singer married Merle White. Thorburn Ernest Anthony did not marry; nor did his sister Mary. Austin was killed in the Great War. Wilton Anthony married Inez Parker. Mabel Anthony married Minard Nelson and had a family of two, Dana and Arthur. Andrew Anthony married Pearl Clewett at Detroit, Michigan.

Mary Agnes Smith, daughter of Ruth Mary Ann Woolaver and Hiram Smith, married James Farquhar, and had one son, Hiram Smith Farquhar. The latter was Magistrate and Municipal Clerk and Treasurer for West Hants, at Windsor, N. S., and is now connected with the Nova Scotia Old Age Pensions Department, residing in Halifax. He married Eva Dimock and has one son, Alexander James.

The family of George Woolaver and Sarah Huntley consisted of Ruby Ann, John Rufus, Mary J., Daniel, and Ida Catherine.

Ruby Ann Woolaver married Rufus Comstock and had a family of four, namely, George Davenport, William Alfred,

John Newton, and Albro Edward. George Davenport Comstock married Annie May Coffill and had a family consisting of Rubie Marie, Harry Coffill, Carl DeWolfe and Walter Davenport. Of these, Rubie Marie Comstock married Arthur Lawrence Gill and has one daughter, Alice Annie, who is at this writing a student. Walter Davenport Comstock married Morey Pearson and has three children: Kathlyn May, Ruby Annie and George Walter. John Newton Comstock, third of the family of Ruby Ann Woolaver and Rufus Comstock, married Agnes Bona; they have a family of two, John Edward and Lawrence Wilfred, the latter a student.

John Rufus Woolaver, second of the family of George Woolaver and Sarah Huntley, married Regina Churchill, daughter of Ezra Churchill. He died March 14, 1930, aged upwards of 85 years and 6 months. His family consisted of George, Irene, Frances, Harry, Stanley, and Edwin. Irene married a Mr. Delaney, Frances a Mr. Brown, Harry married Pearl Rolph, and Edwin married Pearl Harvie. The family of Edwin Woolaver and Pearl Harvie consists of: Regina, Greta Lloyd, Douglas, John, Philip, Robert, and Edward. Of this family, Greta Woolaver married Donald McNutt and has one son, Adrien.

Mary J. Woolaver, third of the family of George Woolaver and Sarah Huntley, married William Borden; no issue; she died Dec. 22, 1874, at age 27.

Ida Catherine Woolaver, fifth of the family of George Woolaver and Sarah Huntley, married Edward Brown Shaw. They had a family of seven, as follows: Sadie, who married Horace Greenough; George Edward Shaw, who married Bessie Ellis; Ruby, who married Arthur Everette Etter; Arthur LaMont, who married Bertha Gladu; Edna Shaw, who married George M. Marsh; Grace, who married Frank Rennie; Harold Johnson, who married Reah Cairns Smith. There is no issue by the marriage of George Edward Shaw and Bessie Ellis, nor by the marriage of Harold Johnson Shaw and Reah Cairns Smith. The family of Sadie Shaw and Horace Greenough consists of Olive Mary, Daniel Edward, Harold (died in infancy), Constance, George Marshall. The family of Ruby Shaw and Arthur Everette Etter consists of Arthur Everette, Jr., and Allison Edward. The family of Arthur LeMont Shaw and Bertha Gladu consists of Margaret, Edward Arthur, Robert John, Ida Ruby, George

Harold William, Charles Joseph, and Benjamin Allen. The family of Edna Shaw and George M. Marsh consists of only one, namely, Wilson Edward. The family of Grace Shaw and Frank Rennie consists of Lenora Grace and Isabel.

Nelson Woolaver, third of the family of Ann MacHattie and Christian Woolaver, married Elizabeth Parker. They had a family of seven, namely, George, Bertha, Mary, Avard, Fanny, Frank, and Leon. George did not marry; Mary died unmarried; Fanny and Leon died in infancy; Frank married Margaret Chambers, but has no family.

Bertha Woolaver, daughter of Nelson Woolaver and Elizabeth Parker, married Dr. Earl S. Sloan, who was the manufacturer of Sloan's liniment. He died some years ago. They had no family. Mrs. Sloan still lives in the United States, but has a summer home at Newport.

Avard Woolaver, son of Nelson Woolaver and Elizabeth Parker, lives on land that once formed part of the Cremona estate of John Day at Newport. He married Eva Curry, daughter of the Rev. William L. Currie, a native of Tatamagouche and once Church of England Minister at Cole Harbour, Halifax County, and later in New Brunswick. Their family consists of Elizabeth, Margaret, Ruth, Bertha, and Frank Nelson.

Fanny Woolaver, fourth of the family of Ann MacHattie and Christian Woolaver, married William Benjamin Mumford. Their family: George MacHattie, James Marshall, Albro, Mark Christian, Anna Frances, Eunice Ellen, Charles Nelson, James Johnson Hill. Of these, George MacHattie, Albro and Eunice Ellen did not marry and James Johnson Hill died in childhood. James Marshall Mumford married Elizabeth Ross and had two children, namely, Fanny and Jamesina. Mark Christian Mumford married Sophy Ross and had a family of three, of whom Hilda Christabel and William Ross are dead, and Nita Gladys married H. Gordon Bowes. Children of Nita Gladys Mumford and H. Gordon Bowes are Hilda and John.

Anna Frances Mumford, daughter of Fanny Woolaver and William Benjamin Mumford, married John MacDonald Taylor, druggist, of Halifax, who had succeeded his father in business on the latter's death. She was the possessor of an unusually fine contralto voice and in her day played an important part in musical circles in Halifax. One of her daughters, Elsie, is prom-

inent in Halifax musical circles now, being a teacher of piano-forte in the Halifax Conservatory of Music and organist of the First Baptist Church. The family of Anna Frances Mumford and John MacDonald Taylor consisted of William, Percy Albro, Anita Belle, and Elsie Woolaver. William died in infancy. Percy Albro married, first, Harriet Lockwood, and second, Mary Innes. Children of Percy Albro Taylor are: by the first marriage, Dorothy Verna and Arthur Lockwood; by the second, John Alexander.

Charles Nelson Mumford, seventh of the family of Fanny Woolaver and William Benjamin Mumford, married and had a family of three, all of whom married, namely, Edith, Frank and Russell.

(VI) EUNICE MACHATTIE

Eunice MacHattie, daughter of George MacHattie and Mary Ann Maxwell Jadis, married George Mumford, a brother of William Mumford. They had a family of five, namely, Charles, Albro, Phoebe, William Benjamin and George Marshall. Of these Albro did not marry. Charles married and had a family of three, namely, Catherine, Mary and Joseph, of whom the last named was married. Phoebe married Samuel Martin and had a son, George. William Benjamin married Fanny Woolaver and left descendants as recorded in the section above relating to the descendants of Ann MacHattie and Christian Woolaver.

George Marshall Mumford, son of Eunice MacHattie and George Mumford, married Tryphosa Parker. Their family: Martin, Eunice, Sarah, Susan, Heber, Phoebe, Luther, Daniel, Martha, Julia, and Eliza. Of these, Eunice died in childhood and Sarah and Eliza did not marry.

Martin Mumford, son of George Marshall Mumford and Tryphosa Parker, married Hester Sweet, and had issue: Milton, Maynard, Hedley, and Eva. Milton married a Miss Shearer; Maynard married Lydia Pettigrew; Eva married Terrence E. Parker; Hedley did not marry.

Susan Mumford married Osmond Parker; Phoebe married James Edward Blois, and Julia married John Hiram Blois; no issue of either of these marriages. James Edward Blois and John Hiram Blois were brothers.

Heber Mumford, son of George Marshall Mumford and Tryphosa Parker, married Mary Miller. They had a family of three, of whom Lt.-Colonel Clifford Ashton Mumford was born Dec. 31, 1865. Col. Mumford entered the drug business and after many years in business as a pharmacist in Halifax, went to Middleton, N. S., and is engaged in the same business there. He was for many years connected with the militia and retired after serving as Colonel of the 63rd Halifax Rifles. He married Bessie E. Hayes and had a family of four, namely, Gladys, Muriel, Marjorie and Earle. Gladys died in childhood. Muriel married Jack LeMoine, son of Rev. J. L. LeMoine, of Halifax; they have two children, Junior and Edward. Marjorie married Paul H. Creighton, of Dartmouth, N. S. Ethel Winnifred and Mabel Gertrude, daughters of Heber Mumford and Mary Miller, did not marry.

Luther Mumford, seventh of George Marshall Mumford's family, married Eliza Moxon, and had a son, Benjamin Oxley, who died in infancy.

Daniel Mumford, eighth of the family of George Marshall Mumford, married Charlotte Wambolt. They had five children, namely, Maud, Gertrude, William, Harry, and Mary, of whom the first four did not marry; Mary married Harris Simpson.

Martha Mumford, ninth of George Marshall Mumford's family, married James McCrindle, and had eleven children, namely: Marion Tryphosa, Sarah Christian, Isabelle, Jessica, Winnifred, Martha, Queenie, Walter, James, Jean and Gertrude. Sarah Christian did not marry; and Queenie and Jean died in childhood. Marion Tryphosa married Frank Kerr; Isabelle married William Boyd; Jessica married John Symre; Winnifred married a Mr. Whitney; Martha married a Mr. Walker; Gertrude married, first, Russel Laing, and second, a Mr. Tupper. Walter and James also married.

The following are detached data. The writer's efforts have not resulted in determining which branch of the Newport family the descendants herein mentioned belong to. The family of George Mumford and Jane Higgins consisted of Inglis, Melinda, George, John, Harriet, Herbert, Maude and Lewis. Of these Inglis Mumford married Annie Low. Melinda Mumford married

Henry Wilson and they had a family of three, of whom Edith Wilson married Frank L. Cutlip, Lillian Wilson married Clifford P. Wood, and Winnifred Wilson married James W. DeYoung. Of these, Edith Wilson and Frank L. Cutlip have a daughter, Marjorie Cutlip. Of the remainder of the family of George Mumford and Jane Higgins, George married Margaret Hartlen, John married Eliza Flemming, Harriet married Charles De Freytas, Herbert married Lily Bordwell, Maude married Charles J. Gibson, and Lewis married Elizabeth Smith.

ADDENDA

AFTER the type of a considerable portion of these Memoirs was made up in page form, additional data came into the writer's hands which it was impossible to incorporate in the text at the points where they naturally belong. While they may appear fragmentary and unrelated here, it seems better that they should thus be gathered together, than that they should not be recorded at all. The reader will be able to connect them with the sections of the history into which they naturally fit.

I—THE PIONEERS.

It is said that the pioneer Alexander Hattie, who was a mason by trade, worked on the construction of the Province House in Halifax, which was commenced in 1811 and completed in 1819. It is related that when he returned from Halifax to his home he brought with him for his wife a highland cape and bonnet of blue and green plaid of which she was very proud. Catherine MacDonald was of highland descent and was very proud of her ancestry. Alexander Hattie, it is understood, was of lowland ancestry.

II—DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM HATTIE.

Mary Elizabeth Hattie married Augustus Elwell Eldridge, June 8, 1893. Raymond Chase Eldridge, born Feb. 6, 1896.

Frederick Waterman Hattie, Jr., (see page 28) died March 12, 1934. On Jan. 22, 1934, a son was born to Linwood Earle Hattie and his wife, named Richard John; he died Nov. 14, 1934. Robert Carrol Cutter, son of Marion Theo Hattie and Vernard Cutter, was born July 20, 1934.

In the family of Janet McSween and David Spencer (see page 28) Margaret Ellen Spencer, born at Londonderry, Nov. 22, 1891, married John Grummett at Duluth, Minnesota, March 19, 1913. Their daughter, Margaret, was born at Ishpeming, Michigan, Aug. 6, 1914. Arthur Woodgate Spencer was born at Londonderry, Sept. 7, 1893; died overseas, Dec. 13, 1918. Hattie Alice Spencer, born at Bridgeville, Pictou Co., Oct. 18, 1895, married William Delgoff, June 17, 1924, at Marquette, Michigan. Their child, Shirley Marie, was born at Escansba, Michigan, Sept 3, 1925. John Hudson Spencer was born at Ishpeming, Jan. 11, 1907.

John Duncan Hattie died March 28, 1927. His wife (Annie Wilson) died April 5, 1921. Their daughter Ida Ellen died in Feb. 1904, and Louise Catherine in Dec. 1928. Margaret Janet married John Eager, Nov. 23, 1921. Lillian May married Ralph Orrin Whittemore, Oct. 14, 1924. Clarissa married Alfred Cowen Whittemore, Oct. 7, 1919, an engraver in the employ of Dennison Manufacturing Co., and their children were born: Robert Cowen, August 15, 1924, and Janet Elizabeth, May 18, 1926; she (Clarissa) died April 24, 1930.

Alexander Hattie, son of Gregor Hattie, died at River Hebert, N. S., Feb. 12, 1915, at 65 years of age.

Daniel James Hattie died May 29, 1912. His wife, Sarah Janet Sweet, died August 8, 1902. His daughter Clarice Myrtle married Alfred Cowen Whittemore, June 8, 1931; their son Donald George was born May 8, 1932. Ida May married Charles Herbert Taylor, Oct. 24, 1928.

Malcolm Hattie, son of William Hattie and Jennet McGregor, when the home at Avondale was broken up after his father and mother passed away, went first to Upper Caledonia to live. He was one of the first teachers in that section. His school was situated near St. Mary's River and was known as "the Red School". As a teacher he was known as a firm believer in discipline. Like several other members of his family he was a musician and conducted a singing class at "the Red School".

James Hattie Reid and his sister Elizabeth were both, after their mother's death, taken to the home of their uncle James Hattie at Upper Caledonia. Their early education was received in the home, as the nearest school at that time was four miles distant, but when they grew older they attended "the Red School", where their uncle Malcolm had previously taught. James continued his studies until he was about eighteen years of age, when he went to Westville and obtained employment there. It was there in 1873 he married Agnes Bell Cameron (born May 10, 1857), daughter of John and Christy Cameron, of Upper Caledonia, early Scotch settlers in that part of the country.

Gordon Barclay, who married Christy Ann Reid, was born July 26, 1868; died Feb. 14, 1912. Christy Ann Reid, his wife, was born in 1876 and died in 1930. They owned one of the finest farms in the vicinity of Riverton. After Mr. Barclay's death, Mrs. Barclay, with her adopted daughter, went to live with her parents at Ferrona, and cared for her invalid mother in her declining years.

Hugh Hattie Reid, son of James Hattie Reid, began work at Ferrona iron works when a young man. Being energetic, conscientious and frugal he was financially able while still a young man to purchase the general store and real estate of the late William Ross, at Ferrona.

Isabella Hattie, daughter of William Hattie and Jennet McGregor, was fond of study. She was of a quiet and retiring disposition and had a strong determination to succeed in anything she undertook. She was very methodical and at school was a keen disciplinarian. A good horsewoman, she rode to and from school on horseback when the weather was unfavourable. After she gave up teaching she divided her time between her brother John's home in Truro and the home of her brother James's widow in Caledonia; she died at the home of the latter.

The permanent home which James Hattie, son of William Hattie and Jennet McGregor, built at Upper Caledonia, or Cameron Settlement, was built of handhewn timbers and finished in wide pine boards. In the kitchen was a large stone fireplace, with side oven. James Hattie and his sister Margaret were both fond of gardening and planted at Caledonia many varieties of perennials, including some choice rose bushes. They also started an orchard and had a large stock of cattle, horses and sheep. Like several other members of his father's family James Hattie was musical and in his leisure moments took great pleasure in entertaining his family with his violin. Before a school house was erected in the Upper Caledonia district, a Sunday School for the children of the neighbourhood was conducted at his house, his sister Margaret teaching the girls while he taught the boys.

The father and mother of Mrs. James Hattie (William Angus and Catherine Cameron) were two pioneers who came out from Scotland, when quite young, and settled in Antigonish County, where later they married. Nancy Cameron's father, like many at that time, realized the value of the timber lands in Guysborough County, and so bought a large tract of land next that owned by James Hattie at Upper Caledonia, situated on both sides of the St. Mary's River. William Cameron built a large and very fine house and other buildings on a high hill overlooking the river. He lumbered extensively on his property for years, and was quite prosperous. Nancy was his eldest daughter, and like her father and mother spoke Gaelic. During her childhood days her father always read from the Gaelic bible for family worship. At the age of about five Nancy learned to speak English. An incident in the history of the Cameron family that might be mentioned here was the tragedy of "the babe who was lost and perished in the woods". It was one day in early April. Nancy's mother and her sister Catherine had paid a visit to a neighbor's about one mile distant from their home. During the visit Catherine and the daughter of the friend whom they visited had spent a very happy time playing together. On returning home, Catherine was lovingly tucked into bed, but on the following morning, when the mother awoke, the child was missing. They found the print of the small feet in the light snow fall, but this quickly melted, and although assisted by kind neighbours, no trace of the missing child was found,

until the third day, when they found the still form of little Catherine on a bed of moss in the woods, only a short distance from where she and her little friend had played when her mother had taken her to visit.

William Angus Hattie, son of James Hattie and Nancy Cameron, was but eleven years of age when his father died, and at that tender age was called upon to share with his mother the responsibility of his younger brothers and of the farm. Following in the footsteps of his father he took his first lumbering contract on his mother's property in his early teens. Later he went to California, but returned to the old home to again engage in lumbering in partnership with his younger brother, Hugh. When married he and his wife lived with his mother on the old homestead for four years, and here their two eldest children were born. Later he moved to Sunny Brae, where he bought the farm of the late Hugh McIntosh. A few years later he bought the farm of William Kennedy across the river and shortly after another farm property adjoining the former McIntosh place, which gave him a large acreage. He continued to carry on lumber operations during his residence in Sunny Brae, and owned a saw mill, which he operated, on his Sunny Brae property. He was later known as "William Hattie, the lumber king", having had contracts not only in Pictou, Guysborough, Hants and Antigonish, but also in Newfoundland and Labrador.

Of the family of William Angus Hattie and Mary Bell Cameron, Annie May was born at Sunny Brae, Sept. 25, 1900; Catherine Ellen, at Sunny Brae, March 9, 1905; Duncan Lawrence Hattie died at Sunny Brae, Feb. 24, 1926, 27 years of age.

Elizabeth May Hattie, daughter of James Newton Hattie, and Jennie Hilda Macphie, was born at Iron Rock, Pictou County, N. S., Nov. 9, 1922.

Hugh Archibald Hattie, son of James Hattie and Nancy Cameron, was in his early life a successful lumber operator, having contracted in different sections of Guysborough County. For the first five years of their married life, he and his wife resided on the old homestead, where their three eldest children were born. In 1903 he accepted a position as manager with the Glenwood Timber Estates Ltd., Glenwood, Newfoundland, and the family accordingly moved to Glenwood, where they lived for three years, returning to Nova Scotia in 1907. In that year Hugh and his brother Alexander entered into partnership. They purchased the wooden buildings of the abandoned Ferrona Iron Works at Ferrona, and with the lumber from these buildings, had a store house and woodworking factory erected on King Street, Stellarton, and became distributors for the International Harvester Co. for Nova Scotia, as well as dealers in carriages etc. In 1915 they added automobiles to their line. Later they sold out the business on King Street and had automobile show rooms on Main Street.

Like his father and grandfather, Hugh Hattie is fond of music, and interested in church work. He was for many years a member of the Sharon Church choir at Stellarton, and is now a member of the choir of the First Presbyterian Church, Portland, Maine.

Catherine Cumming Polson, who married Hugh Archibald Hattie, was daughter of James Robert Polson and Christina Jane Cumming.

Edison Bean Hattie, son of Hugh Archibald Hattie and Catherine C. Polson, was born at Eureka, N. S., Jan. 25, 1907.

Alexander Dougall Hattie, fourth son of James Hattie and Nancy Cameron, was as a lad fond of sport, and as sporting goods in those days could not be purchased as to-day, he made skates, skis, sleds, etc. for himself and other members of the family. After leaving school, he entered the employ of Daniel Polson, New Glasgow, where he learned cabinet building and carriage building. Later he went into the carriage building business at Sunny Brae. Here he had a new home built for his bride, and here their two eldest children were born. In 1907 he sold his business at Sunny Brae to Evan Chisholm and moved to Stellarton, having entered into partnership with his brother Hugh, as recorded in the preceding paragraph.

Of the family of Alexander Dougall Hattie and Mary Bell Cameron, Margaret Christina was born Sept. 22, 1909; George Elmore, March 1, 1913; Ethel Irene, April 5, 1915; Mary Catherine, Oct. 12, 1919—all at Stellarton; Donald Cameron was born at New Glasgow, Aug. 3, 1922. Catherine died at Stellarton, July 21, 1917, at 12 years of age.

John Daniel Hattie, the fifth son of James Hattie and Nancy Hattie, was only two years of age when his father died. He was of a quiet, retiring nature, always willing and ready to help anybody in need, and was very highly esteemed in the district in which he lived. He always lived on the old homestead, engaging in lumbering contracts with his elder brothers, William and Hugh, and laterly on his own. He was postmaster for many years, and took a keen interest in Sunday School work. In February, 1926, while engaged in managing a lumbering operation at Salmon River, he and his nephew Lawrence Hattie, who was his partner, were both stricken with a sudden illness, which was first diagnosed as a heavy cold, but which turned out to be typhoid fever, and from which both died, within two days of each other.

Margaret Jane Hattie, daughter of William Hattie and Jennet McGregor, was fond of music and possessed a clear, high soprano voice, taking the soprano lead for many years in the church choir at Caledonia. She taught Sunday School, first in her home, and later, after a school was built, in the school house, which was used on Sundays for religious instruction. "Aunt Margaret" was a great favourite with the children at Caledonia and on occasions when she went away to visit friends she was always given a

royal welcome on her return by her nephews and other children of the neighbourhood. Her declining years were spent with her brother's widow and family at Caledonia.

Margaret Cameron, widow of Daniel Hattie (son of William and grandson of the pioneer) died at Sunny Brae, Feb. 5, 1922, aged 87 years.

III—DESCENDANTS OF JANE HATTIE

In the museum at the Green Hill Lookoff, in Pictou County, is a cleaver that was used by John Chisholm when he was engaged in the provision business.

Following the destruction by fire of the house of John Daniel Chisholm, at Riverton, N. S. (see page 66), a colonial style of house of nine rooms was built on the original stone foundation.

Elizabeth and Martha Fraser, daughters of Catherine Chisholm and Donald Fraser (page 67) lived in the United States. John Alexander Fraser married a Miss Dunbar, of Stellarton.

Donald Ralph Chisholm, son of George Walker Chisholm and Elsie Dobson, was named after his grandfather, Donald Chisholm, second son of Jane Hattie and John Chisholm. He possesses a great deal of the musical talent which his Chisholm and Hattie ancestors had. Both Donalds were born on Oct. 9th. His wife, Doris Iona Taylor, was born in Pitts, Georgia, Jan. 27, 1909.

IV—DESCENDANTS OF ELIZABETH HATTIE

Archibald Jordain, son of Rebecca McBain and William Jordain, died Jan 26, 1936.

Margaret Belle Jordain, daughter of Rebecca McBain and William Jordain, married Thomas MacGrath and had two children, both of whom died in infancy.

Mrs. Daniel Kennedy (Margaret McBain) died in 1898 at age 47; her husband in 1917, at age 75.

V—DESCENDANTS OF ALEXANDER HATTIE

An article in *Toronto Saturday Night*, March 21, 1936, tells of the success of the Pickle Crow mine and says: "A. G. Hattie has won marked distinction as general manager of Pickle Crow."

Gladys Hattie, daughter of Alexander Gregor Hattie and Emma Robar, on Aug. 25, 1935, was married to Wilfred Isaac Fisher.

Daniel Robertson Hattie, son of William Duncan Hattie and Christena Robertson, went to British Columbia to live in January,

1891. He married Minnie Grassie (born at Hamilton, Ontario, Dec. 1, 1879), at Duncan, B. C., Sept. 19, 1904. Their first child, Wilfred Robert, born July 15, 1904, engaged in business at Duncan, B. C., under the name and style of Hattie's Hardware; he met death by drowning Jan. 10, 1936. Grace Christena, the second child, was born Nov. 19, 1906, and married Walter Whan, May 12, 1930; they have one daughter, born Jan. 10, 1935. Margaret Beatrice, third of the family, born Jan. 1, 1912, married Thomas Kilpatrick, Nov. 6, 1933. Kathleen Alice, the fourth of the family, was born March 4, 1914.

James A. Hattie and his son Clarence Stanley, of the lineage of the pioneer's son Alexander, were among the rescue workers who at the peril of their lives participated in the rescue of Dr. D. E. Robertson and Alfred Scadding from the caved-in Moose River gold mine in April 1936. Those now living will never forget those heroic ten days; the story of that effort will be remembered until remote generations as one of the most thrilling episodes in Nova Scotia's history.

William Wallace Hattie, son of William Duncan Hattie and Christena Robertson, was born at Eight Island Lake, May 24, 1880, and died in Vancouver, B. C., July 19, 1934. He went to Vancouver to live in 1912. He was in the employ of the British Columbia Marine, Limited, for fifteen years before illness forced him to retire. George Randall, Supt. of that Company, stated to the press that Mr. Hattie was one of the Company's most popular employees; a man of sterling character, and highly regarded both by the Company and by his fellow employees. He was a prominent member of the Oddfellows' Order in Vancouver, having been at one time Noble Grand of Duncan Lodge No. 17, and at the time of his death was a member of Hastings Lodge No. 29.

VI—DESCENDANTS OF JOHN HATTIE.

David and Gillian Farquhar, twin children of Eleanor Mary Clara McHattie and Lieut. Charles Robert Stainer Farquhar, R. N., were born in Feb. 1935.

Daniel Hattie, son of John Hattie and Annie MacQuarrie, after leaving Wine Harbour, mined extensively in Goldenville, Isaac's Harbour district and Port Dufferin district.

William Hugh Macdonald, who married Helen Agnes Hattie, died May 1, 1919.

Mary Lillian Macdonald, daughter of Helen Agnes Hattie and William Hugh Macdonald, was a student at Dalhousie College and then went to MacDonald College, from which institution she graduated in Domestic Science.

Harriet MacDonald, daughter of Annabell Campbell Hattie and Alexander MacDonald, was born at Lower Caledonia, Guysborough County, Oct. 5, 1867.

Arthur Martin Hinckley, son of Harriet MacDonald and George J. Hinckley, was married again, April 14, 1934, to Mrs. Ruth Paulmann, a widow, who by her first marriage had three children, namely, Marion Faith, born March 26, 1924; Helen Ruth, Sept 12, 1926; Robert Leland, March 19, 1928—which family Mr. Hinckley has adopted. Mrs. Ruth Paulmann's maiden name was Ruth Jackson.

George William Hinckley, son of Harriet MacDonald and George Johnson Hinckley, died Aug. 29, 1920.

Harry Baldwin, who married Elizabeth Kate MacDonald, died March 31, 1936.

Elizabeth Annabell Baldwin, daughter of Elizabeth Kate MacDonald and Harry Baldwin, married Robert Salter, of Chicago, July 24, 1935. He is engaged in the radio business. They live in Beverley, Mass.

Alexander Sutherland McIntosh, son of Eleanor Sutherland and George Alexander McIntosh, was with the American Expeditionary Force in France during the Great War.

The children of Sarah Miriam Hattie and William Sutherland Chisholm were born: Miriam Elinor, April, 1929; James and Janet, twins, July 13, 1934.

A note the writer has regarding James Scott Macdonald, son of John Hugh Macdonald and Jessie McEachern, is to the effect that he was one of the representatives of the Dominion Government to the League of Nations, Geneva, in 1934, and returned to Ottawa in 1935.

Hugh Graham Macdonald, son of John Hugh Macdonald and Jessie McEachern, is manager of the Royal Bank of Canada at Mulgrave, N. S. He married Muriel Christian, of St. John's, Newfoundland, in 1935.

Alexander Burton McKeen, son of Mary Hattie and Thomas McKeen, went to Arizona in 1906 and followed mining, first in Warren and Bisbee, and then, since 1929, at Superior, where he is with the Magna Copper Company. He married Margaret Haile, Nov. 6, 1915. Their children were born as follows: Marion Margaret, March 1, 1917; Sarah Isabel, Aug. 23, 1918; Burton Haile, April 26, 1920; Dorothy, March 11, 1928.

Elizabeth Janet Baxter Hattie, daughter of John Hattie, married John Alexander Cameron. The latter died Feb. 12, 1918, aged 79 years. She died May 23, 1930.

George Frederick Cameron, son of John Alexander Cameron and Aleda Gertrude Faulkner, is a book-keeper with the Royal Trust Co., Halifax. John Ralph Cameron is a student at Dalhousie University; he graduated with B. A. degree in 1936 and is going forward to the study of Law in the law class of 1938.

James William McDonald ¹ while conversing with friends at his brother's home July 24, 1936, closed his eyes, nodded momentarily, and passed peacefully to the land beyond. He was in his eighty-third year. An enthusiastic Mason, he had for two years prior to his death worn the 50 years membership jewel of the Masonic order. He was an active member of St. John's United Church choir, Sherbrooke. A conservative in politics, he was secretary of the Conservative Association of the Municipality of St. Mary's. Widely travelled, he was known and esteemed outside the bounds of his native province. He was hale, genial and mentally alert to the end. His grandfather, Donald McDonald, came from Kerrowgare, Scotland, in 1802, and settled on interval lands at Sunny Brae, was a prosperous farmer there, and an elder under the renowned Rev. Dr. McGregor.

XI—DESCENDANTS OF JANET HATTIE.

Jessie Lee Munro, daughter of Catherine McKeen and William Munro, married George Henry Austin Shaw, June 22, 1904. Their children were born: Arthur Henry, April 4, 1905; Ernest Lee, Sept. 7, 1908; George Edward, Aug. 11, 1910; Lillian Bell, June 14, 1912; Gertrude May, July 18, 1915; Catherine Hattie, Feb. 3, 1919. Of these, Lillian Bell married Charles Neilson, of Randolph, Mass., June 14, 1935. George Henry Austin Shaw died Oct. 6, 1930.

Isabelle Ross Munro, daughter of Catherine McKeen and William Munro, born at Westville, N. S., in May, 1867, married Charles Stewart, Aug. 3, 1894.

Catherine McKeen, daughter of Janet Hattie and David Thomas McKeen, died Aug. 23, 1921; her husband, William Munro, died Oct. 14, 1908.

THE AUSTRALIAN BRANCH.

The only surviving Machattie in the male line in Australia is Thomas Machattie, son of James Machattie of Queensland fame and grandson of Dr. Richard Machattie. An elder son, Gordon, died. None of the other six sons of Dr. Richard Machattie had a son; wherefore, the present Thomas Machattie is the last of the name in Australia. He has a station property, (i. e., a stock-farm), at Coonamble, N. S. W., called "Moonambil". He married Kathleen Rutherford, daughter of James Rutherford, grazier, and a descendant of one of the old pioneer families of New South Wales; they have two daughters.

1. See page 108.

APPENDICES

APPENDIX A

REBECCA HATTIE

SHORT and simple are the annals of Rebecca, the seventh in order of the family of the pioneer, Alexander Hattie. She was born Nov. 22, 1805, and married John Roberts, of Hadleyville, near Guysborough town, who was a brother of Mary Ann Roberts, whom James Hattie, son of the pioneer Alexander Hattie, married. They had at least five children, namely, James, Jane, William, Margaret and Sarah. One son, William, married, but left no children. Nothing seems to be known about the others, whether there were marriages and descendants, but there is a feeling that this branch of the family is extinct. Both William Roberts and his wife are long since dead and as there are no descendants known through whom knowledge of her might have been transmitted, as in the case of the other members of the pioneer's family, nothing beyond these bare facts has been uncovered by our investigations. This short sketch, comprising all we know, will save her name from being forgotten, but cannot preserve her fame, for we have nothing to recount of her life.

APPENDIX B

A M'HATTIE CREST.

IN Fairbairn's Book of Crests there is pictured and described a crest without motto purporting to be the crest of "M'Hattie, Sco." The same crest is also listed as used by families bearing the names of Fluyder, Lay, Ley, Matthews and Suckling. Reference is made to it here merely as a matter of interest, and not with any suggestion that it might be used by members of our families bearing the name of Hattie or MacHattie. In fact it would be quite improper to use it. No one can properly use a crest unless the coat of arms of which the crest forms a part is registered, and inquiry of the Lord Lyon King of Arms in Edinburgh reveals the fact that no coat of arms has ever been registered in the name of M'Hattie. Even if this crest were so registered one might not properly use it unless he could prove descent from the person in whose name it was registered.

Perhaps it should be explained that a crest is a part of armorial bearings. The coat of arms consists in the main of the shield, on top of which is the helmet, surmounted by the crest.

While coats of arms may still be obtained by approved persons on petition to the court of the Lord Lyon King of Arms at Edinburgh (in the case of Scottish coats), and on payment of the statutory fees, such a thing in these days seems like an anachronism to say the least.

Coats of Arms had their origin in the days when knighthood was in flower and the purpose was to distinguish the leaders in the field—not unlike our present custom of distinguishing runners in a race by means of large numbers on the runners' backs. All knights looked alike when encased in armour and the coats of arms with differing insignia were a means of recognizing them. These insignia became identified with the fame of their wearers and becoming hereditary were subject to certain rules of descent and to the laws of property. With the passage of time coats of arms became unnecessary as a means of identification, but the inheritors thereof continued to "wear" them, a mark, as it were, of their ancient lineage. To adopt and wear a coat of arms in these days, then, unless one has Royal honours bestowed upon him, seems like a pretence. It is quite a common practice, however, for people, being unaware of the proprieties of the thing, to use a crest as a decorative feature of their stationery. One ought not to use a crest who is not entitled to do so. And it is hardly better to "wear" a coat of arms freshly emblazoned in these days; for the dignity of a coat consists primarily in the antiquity of its origin, and the dignity of a particular coat is largely lost when inquiry reveals that it was granted in 1936. The writer understands that Fairbairn's Book of Crests contains many crests that do not belong to registered coats of arms.

The heraldic description of the crest here illustrated is given in Fairbairn as follows:

"M'Hattie, Sco., between wings, an escallop, argent, charged with a cross fleury, sable, all proper."

The significance of the above blazon will perhaps be better understood in the light of the following comments on the various heraldic terms used:



WINGS.—When the head of a bird is borne (as it often is) between or before a pair of wings, the latter are wings that properly belong to the bird whose head accompanies them; but if the head of a beast, or any other charge, as a cross or spur, be borne between wings, they are always understood to be those of the eagle, unless the words of blazon direct otherwise.

ESCALLOP.—This is the badge of a pilgrim. Thus Sir Nicholas de

Villiers, who followed King Edward I into Palestine, is said to have laid aside his ancient arms, and to have assumed the cross of St. George in token of his country, and five escallop shells thereupon, or (=gold), in remembrance of the expedition. The family of Dacre too derives its name and arms (gules, three escallops argent) from an ancestor who distinguished himself at the siege of Acre. The escallop is also a symbol of the Apostle St. James the Great, who is generally drawn in the garb of a pilgrim.

CROSS FLEURY.—A plain cross coupé (i. e. cut off in a straight line) having the upper part of a fleur-de-lis attached to each extremity.

PROPER.—When a charge is borne of its natural color, it is said to be proper.

WREATH.—The twisted garland by which the crest is joined to the helmet. Wreaths should always show an equal number of divisions (now restricted to six) which are usually tinctured with the principal metal and color of the arms alternately.

APPENDIX C

THE MCGREGOR CONNECTION

ON page 123 of Patterson's History of Pictou County, mention is made of a number of settlers who had served during the American revolutionary war with the Royalist forces. Among the names there recorded is that of Gregor McGregor, who served in the Forty-second Regiment of Foot (the Black Watch) and settled at Barney's River. If the reader will look at the map on page 15 he will find in the upper left hand quarter the location of the land on which he settled, and in the lower right quarter the location of a block of land in the name of Alexander Hattie, which land the latter conveyed to Gregor McGregor in 1802.

Gregor McGregor was born in the year 1752 at Strathranoch on Kinloch, in the Parish of Balgredder, Perthshire. He married Isabella Morris McDonald, a sister of Catherine McDonald who married Alexander Hattie, and of Rebecca McDonald who married John Dewar.

It may be of interest to observe on the map at page 15 that the land on which William Hattie (pioneer) lived, and after him his nephew William Hattie (son of the pioneer Alexander Hattie) immediately adjoined that of Gregor McGregor. He lived on this land until 1818 and then moved with his family to Cape Breton.

The family of Gregor McGregor and Isabella Morris McDonald consisted of: Alexander, Malcolm, James, Donald, Dun-

can, Gregor, John, William, Jennet, Margaret and three other daughters. Of the daughters, Jennet married William Hattie, and Margaret married Alexander Hattie, sons of Alexander Hattie; the others married, one a McLean who moved to Ontario, another a Welsh who moved to Lowell, Mass., and another a McGuire.

John McGregor, son of Gregor McGregor and Isabella Morris McDonald, married Flora McDonald and lived at Scotsville, C. B. Their family consisted of: John, Alexander, Donald, Murdoch, Malcolm, Mary, Janet, Isabel and Annie.

Donald McGregor, son of John McGregor and Flora McDonald, entered the ministry of the Presbyterian Church in Canada. A minute spread upon the records of the Maritime Synod after his death in 1903 is used here to sketch his career:

"The Rev. Donald McGregor was born at Lake Ainslie, Cape Breton, in 1850, and received his preparatory training in the local school and afterwards at Truro. He took his Arts course at Dalhousie College, graduating in 1874. His theological training was received in the Presbyterian College, Halifax, where he completed his course in 1877. He was licensed and ordained by the Presbytery of Lunenburg and Yarmouth and settled over the missionary charge of New Dublin, where he labored with much success for two years. Thence he was called in 1879 to Merigomish, where he remained for four years. He was called to Amherst in 1883 and spent 20 years there. At the time of his induction, Amherst was an augmented congregation with a membership of about 40. Under his vigorous pastorate it soon attained a condition of self support and speedily grew into a large and active congregation with over 300 communicants and especially distinguished by its missionary liberality. Mr. McGregor was a diligent and successful student; he was a preacher of more than usual power; a pastor of exceptional earnestness and tact and judgment and foresight. He was a most conscientious attendant on the several church courts and deeply interested in all its schemes. For many years he was a valued member of the Foreign Mission Committee and did much to stimulate missionary interest in his own and neighboring congregations. Unremitting devotion to his work impaired a fine natural constitution. Rest came too late. His death occurred at his home in Amherst, July 19, 1903."

In the records of the Presbytery of Wallace, also, there is recorded a deep sense of sorrow at his passing and as well high testimony to his splendid work and fine spirit, to his faithfulness as a clerk of that court, to his self sacrificing nature and the substantial manner in which he aided the foreign missionary enterprises of the Church prior to his death.

Rev. Donald McGregor married Margaret Alexandra Robb, daughter of Alexander Robb, President of the Robb Engineering

Company, Limited, of Amherst, and had three children, namely: Jean Emiline, Murdoch Robb, and Donald Gregor. Jean Emiline MacGregor was born Aug. 17, 1889, and married Chas. L. Gass, M.D., of Sackville, N. B., Aug., 1915. Murdoch Robb MacGregor was born Sept. 25, 1891. He graduated from Dalhousie University with the degree of B.A. in 1912. On Oct. 15, 1919, he married Marion England Marr. He is a bond salesman. Donald Gordon MacGregor was born July 13, 1895, and married Frances Oxley Fairbanks, Aug., 1925. He is Prof. of Physics in Mount Allison University, Sackville, N. B.

Murdoch McGregor, son of John McGregor and Flora McDonald, like his brother Donald, studied theology, but died as he approached the end of his college course.

John McGregor, son of John McGregor and Flora McDonald, married Annie Roberts and lived at Lake Ainslie. They had the following children: John, Duncan, Daniel, Margaret, Jessie; also, Catherine and Jane, twins.

Alexander McGregor, son of John McGregor and Flora McDonald, lives at Nyanza, C. B. On Oct. 25, 1935, he attained the ripe round age of one hundred years. In spite of his advanced age he is able to be out about his farm every day, and in the Dominion general election of Oct. 14, 1935, went to the polls to cast his vote. His memory is perfectly clear and his stories of olden days most interesting. He can read and even thread a needle without the aid of spectacles, and his hearing is perfect. In 1871 he married Isabella McGregor, of Baddeck River, and lived at Lake Ainslie until 1882, when with his family he moved to Nyanza and became one of the most prosperous farmers of that district. His wife passed away some years ago and since that time his son Murdoch and family have resided with him. Other members of his family still living are: Mrs. Colin Ingraham, Baddeck; Mrs. C. J. Martin, Calgary; Mrs. E. F. Farrar, Massachusetts Frederick, Pennsylvania; John, New York.

Isabel McGregor, daughter of John McGregor and Flora McDonald, married Gregor Hattie, of Two Mile Lake, whose family is traced in Chapter V, which records the memoirs of Alexander Hattie (son of the pioneer) and his descendants.

Annie McGregor, daughter of John McGregor and Flora McDonald, married Murdoch Cameron.

APPENDIX D

THE MACQUARRIE CONNECTION

JOHN HATTIE, son of our pioneer Alexander Hattie, married Annie MacQuarrie, and his brother Daniel married Mary MacQuarrie. These were sisters and it is believed were descended from the Chief's branch of the Clan Macquarrie.

There is a book of the Clans which states that Lauchlan XVI, the last chief, died without male issue, but the pedigree published in Douglas' "Baronage of Scotland" contradicts this statement. So also does the well known fact that Lachlan Macquarie, first governor of New South Wales, was a son of Lauchlan XVI, the last chief.

Lauchlan XVI sold Ulva and was very poor, good enough reason why his son John should try his fortune in the new world. That he was ancestor of the Nova Scotia Macquarries is perhaps theoretical, as no tradition has been handed down to this effect, but Mrs. H. J. Duncan, who made some investigation into the Macquarrie pedigree in the old country some years ago, writes:

"It seems only reasonable to believe that we came from that line, as the names correspond in a remarkable way...and the crest that my father (Dr. A. G. McHattie, grandson of our pioneer) had of his mother's family was the same beautiful crest—a crown with a mailed fist. The other branch had for armorial bearings, a stag's head."

It may be noted that Annie Macquarrie was born in the Isle of Rum in 1804, and that Mary Macquarrie, who was the youngest of her father's family, was born in Scotland in 1813. It was in 1814 that John Macquarrie came with his family to this country. As he was married about 1799 he might very well have been the same John Macquarrie who in 1798 was lieutenant in the 114th regiment, and it may be noted that Lachlan Macquarie, who became governor of New South Wales, served in Halifax and other parts of Nova Scotia from 1777 to 1781. There is not in these facts sufficient to support a theory of direct descent from the chief's branch, but the co-incidence is at least of interest and in view of the fact that many descendants of Annie and Mary MacQuarrie are in the family connection, it will be of interest to trace the royal descent of the Macquarrie chiefs as set forth in the genealogical table in Douglas' "Baronage of Scotland".

First, it may be stated that in Skene's "Celtic Scotland" and in Robertson's "Historical Proofs of the Highlanders" there is traced a Macquarrie descent from Prince Fergus (A.D. 502-530). From Fergus the line descends in succession through Feradach, Ferchar fada (Dalriad Prince), Finnlaech, Macbeth, Ferchar, Murechach, Airbertach, Cormac, Guaire or Quarry, Cellach, Torquill, Cellach (the liberal), and Paul. Sons of Paul are Torquill, Cellach, Guaire and Cormac. There is some connection between Cellach, son of Paul, and Cormac Mhor, who succeeded, though it is not clear. However, the latter is the son of Donald, who is stated to be lineally descended from Gorbredus, second son of Prince Gregory, son of Alpin ruodh, red haired king of Scotland, who flourished between the years 790 and 834.

We turn now to the Macquarrie descent from King Alpin. From Alpin's son Prince Gregory the line descends through Gorbredus, his second son, to Donald MacGorrie, who married a Norwegian lady and died in the beginning of the reign of King Alexander II about the year 1216, and was succeeded by Cormac Mhor as chief of Ulva's Isle.

Chief Cormac joined Alexander II with his followers and three galleys of sixteen oars in his expedition against the Western Isles and was slain. His wife was a lady of noble family in Ireland. On his death his sons Allan and Gregor escaped to Ireland. Allan returned to Scotland and died 1263, but Gregor remained in Ireland and founded the Irish tribe of McGuire. Eachin, or Hector, son of Cormac Mhor, called Eachin luodh, or "Swiftfoot", who fought with King Robert Bruce at Bannockburn in 1413, succeeded. Hector married Finvola, daughter of Gilleoin, progenitor of the Macleans, and had two sons. One of these was Cormac, from whom all the Cormacks and Mac-Cormacks have their name and descent. It was another son, however, who succeeded, namely, Gorrie or Godfrey, who married Move or Marian, his cousin, daughter of Macgorrie or McGuire of Inniskilling. Eoin, or John, son of this marriage, succeeded. John married Giles, daughter of Mactorquil, a descendant of the Norwegian Kings of Man, by Torquil, grandson of King Olave, from whom the MacLeods are descended. A brother of John, Gillespie or Archibald, died unmarried, and a sister Isabella died at an early age.

Lauchlan More, son of John, succeeded. He married Christina or Christian, daughter of John MacGregor, and had as successor Eachin, or Hector, who married Margaret, daughter of Macneil of Barra. John Macguarie of that ilk married a niece of Macguire, of Inniskilling, Ireland. He died at an advanced age. Their family consisted of Colin, who got a charter dated 24th February, 1477, but died without issue; Donald; Eoin, who died young, and Fingan. Donald, who succeeded, married a lady of the family of Macdonald, and was succeeded by his son, Hector, who married a daughter of Macneil of Tainish. The bride's dower consisted of a piebald horse, two men and two women. Donald their son succeeded and married Christian Maclean, daughter of Lauchlan Oig Maclean, founder of the family of Torloisk, second son of Lauchlan More Maclean, of Dowart, by Lady Margaret Cunningham, daughter of William, sixth earl of Glencairn.

The successor of Donald was Alan, who was a major in the army and a standfast loyalist. He was slain in the battle of Inverkeithing, with his cousin Sir Hector Maclain of Dowart in 1651. He married his cousin, daughter of Alan, fourth son of Lauchlan More Maclean of Dowart.

Next in order came Chief Lauchlan, who married, first, Marion, daughter of the Laird of Ardgour; second, Catherine,

daughter of John Gambh Maclean of Coll. By the first marriage he had Julian, who died unmarried; Chief John, who married Flora, daughter of Hector Maclean of Assipole, who died in 1735. By the second, he had Allan, who married Peggy, daughter of Charles Maclean, a merchant in Tirie; and Flora, who married Lauchlan Maclean, son of Lochbuy.

Chief John succeeded. By his marriage with Flora Maclean he had Maria, who married, first, Hector Maclean, of Tirie; and second, MacQuarrie of Balligharton; and Chief Lauchlan, who married, first, Alice, daughter of Donald Maclean of Torloisk by a daughter of Archibald Campbell of Sunderland, by whom he had: Mary, Flora, Elizabeth, Jane, John, Donald, Lauchlan and Allan. By his second marriage (with Ann MacQuarrie) Chief Lauchlan had Archibald, Amelia, Sibilla, Janet. In the family of Lauchlan, who was the sixteenth chief, and Alice Maclean, will be observed the name of John, to whom reference is made above as possibly progenitor of Macquarries in this country.

The above sketches the line of the Macquarrie descent from Prince Fergus. It may be of interest to turn back to the family of John, the twelfth chief, and trace other lines of descent from him, besides that through his son, Chief Allan. The other members of his family were: Hector, first MacQuarrie of Ormaig; Lauchlan MacQuarrie of Laggan; John MacQuarrie, of Balligharton, who married a daughter of Maclain of Lochbuy; Unnah, who married Allan Maclean of Gruline; Catharine, who married Donald Maclean of Aross, from whom were descended Major Alexander Maclean of Spanish service; and Don Andrien Maclean, who was ennobled in Spain.

Hector, first MacQuarrie of Ormaig, married a sister of Donald Macleod, Major in the service of the States General of Holland. His children were: John, Chief Donald of Ormaig; and Alexander, who died unmarried. Chief Donald of Ormaig married Margaret, daughter of Hector Owr Maclean of Lochbuy, by his wife, daughter of Archibald Campbell of Lochnell.

The family of Chief Donald of Ormaig consisted of Flora, who married John MacQuarrie of Balligharton; Unna, who married Maclean of Mull; Janet; Mary, and Hector, who married Ann, fourth daughter of Sir John Maclean of Dowart (Bart.), by Mary, his wife, daughter of Sir Aeneas Macpherson, of Inveresie. This Hector MacQuarrie had a son Allan who in 1798 married a MacQuarrie and had two children: Flora, married Feb., 1824, and John, born 1800, who in Feb., 1826, married Mary Campbell and had issue. At this point the record of this branch of the family in Douglas' "Baronage of Scotland" ceases.

There is a granite tomb in Ulva, where governor Lachlan Macquarie, first Governor of New South Wales, is buried. The

MacQuarries, being of royal birth, were buried in the Island of Iona, which was a privilege reserved for those of royal birth. In Ulva's Isle there are ruins of the chief's house and the one now standing is very massive and very old, but there are no MacQuarries there; the Island now belongs to an English family by the name of Clark.

The following sketch of Governor Macquarie from the Dictionary of National Biography may be of interest at this point:

"Macquarie, Lachlan (d. 1824) Major-general and governor of New South Wales, came of an old Scottish family which had been established for many generations on the island of Ulva, near Mull. His father Lauchlan Macquarrie, (the son seems to have dropped the second "r") was the sixteenth Chief of the Clan. *Lachlan, the eldest son*, entered the army on 9th April, 1777, as ensign in the 2nd Battln of the 84th Regiment of foot. From 1777 to 1781 he served in Halifax and other parts of Nova Scotia. He served in various foreign ports until he was made governor of the convict colony in N. S. W. Two of the chief rivers of N. S. W. named after him are the Lachlan and Macquarie. Port Macquarie was a rural convict settlement established shortly before he left the colony. There are Macquarie County, Marshes, and Plains, and the Lachlan district. Macquarie Place and Macquarie Street are in Sydney. Tasmania has Macquarie Harbour, and the town thereon, Macquarie Plains and Macquarie River. Macquarie Island, south of Tasmania, was discovered in 1811. He was twice married, first to Miss Baillie of Jerviswood; secondly to Miss Campbell, of Airds, by whom he had one son, who survived him, but *died without issue*.—C. A. H."

Returning now to the MacQuarries in this country, the family of John MacQuarrie and Flora Campbell married as follows: Donald married Mary MacLeod; Lauchlan married Christie Fraser; Flora married Lauchlan MacQuarrie; Annabell married John Mitchell; Annie married John Hattie; Mary married Daniel Hattie; and Allan did not marry.

The surname Macquarrie is patronymical; it comes from Mac, a son, and Gorrie, a contraction or abbreviation of the name of their progenitor.

APPENDIX E

THE DEWAR CONNECTION

JOHN DEWAR, a native of Perthshire, came as a young man to Nova Scotia in 1803 and settled at Barney's River, Pictou County, at the place since known as Dewar's Mills. He was a healthy, vigorous, cheery man and lived to a ripe old age.

His death occurred in 1860. His wife, Rebecca McDonald, was also of vigorous Perthshire ancestry, and lived to be one hundred years old. She died in 1875. The interest in John Dewar and his descendants begins in the fact that his wife was, as mentioned previously in this history, a sister of Catherine McDonald, who married Alexander Hattie, and of Isabella Morris McDonald, who married Gregor McGregor.

John Dewar was a man who had the courage of his convictions and politically his convictions were Liberal. In the days when voting was done on the open hustings, he and Hugh Fraser walked all the way from Barney's River to Pictou to cast their votes. One needed to have courage to vote in those days, for he was in danger of violent attention from political foes in case they met him in a secluded place afterwards, and on this occasion John Dewar and Hugh Fraser had to make their way homeward darkly by dead of night to escape the clubs of their political opponents.

Of the family of John Dewar and Rebecca McDonald, Alexander was born in 1804 and died in 1889 at the age of 85 years. Joseph married a Miss Cameron, and after her death, married Eliza Taylor; they lived at Antigonish. Duncan went to New Brunswick. Robert married Jean Gordon and lived at Kenzieville, Pictou County. Angus went to California, but afterwards returned to Barney's River, where he married and spent the rest of his days. John married Christy Campbell and lived at Barney's River, where he owned a saw mill. Mary married a McDonald and lived to the advanced age of ninety years. Elizabeth married Alexander Hattie, son of William Hattie, of Barney's River, and grandson of the pioneer Alexander Hattie (see page 32). Christy was unmarried. Alexander was a plasterer and millwright; he married Eliza Brown, daughter of John Brown, of Lochaber, and niece of Stanley Brown, of Yarmouth, and had a family consisting of: Margaret, born Dec. 27, 1830; John, born Jan. 5, 1833; Rebecca, born May 14, 1835; William, born May 15, 1837 and died a bachelor in 1929; Robert (Bob), born May 6, 1839; Helen, born March 23, 1842; Grace, born July 6, 1844; Alexander, born June 1, 1846; Elizabeth, born July 4, 1850.

Of the family of Alexander Dewar and Eliza Brown, recorded in the previous paragraph, John settled in Barney's River and had a large family, of whom the only one remaining at this time is Mrs. Turnbull, of Antigonish.

Robert Dewar, familiarly known as "Bob", did not marry. He worked for a time in the gold mines at Goldenville, Guysborough County, and then, returning, built a mill at Barney's River. This mill he afterwards enlarged and converted into a furniture factory. His cousin, James Dewar, son of Duncan

Dewar, of New Brunswick, worked with him for a time; also, his relative Murdoch Hattie, of Two Mile Lake, who met with a fatal accident, falling into the flume (see page 93). This factory was a pronounced success for a time, but was destroyed by fire. He pluckily rebuilt it and set to work to restore its prosperity, but was visited by fire a second time. "Bob" Dewar was famous locally as a Liberal politician, as were his father and grandfather before him. On one occasion he contested Pictou County for the federal house, but unsuccessfully, his opponent being the present Senator Tanner. His death was greatly lamented, particularly by Liberal friends, who erected a monument to his memory in the Hattie cemetery at Avondale.

Helen Dewar, daughter of Alexander Dewar and Eliza Brown, married Hiram McIntosh, of Sherbrooke, a miner. They moved to Mexico, where he died, but as this is written she is still living.

Alexander Dewar, son of Alexander Dewar and Eliza Brown, married Janet Irving, March 28, 1872. Their family consists of: Anne Janet, born Jan. 7, 1873; Eliza Brown, Oct. 29, 1874; John Robert, Aug. 23, 1876; Alexander W., Nov. 7, 1878; Hiram McIntosh, Dec. 3, 1881 (d. Nov. 28, 1909); James Irving, Nov. 16, 1884; Lawrence Neil, Oct. 12, 1886; Wilfred Smart, Nov. 9, 1889, and a child born later who did not survive. Of this family Eliza Brown Dewar became a nurse and later married Maurice Brown, a lumberman. John Robert Dewar, a conductor on the C. N. R., married Minnie Calder. Alexander W. Dewar married Mabel McGregor. Lawrence Neil Dewar married Alice McKenzie; he also is a conductor on the C. N. R. Wilfred Smart Dewar is a trackman; he married Anna McLean and they have a son, Ivan Alexander Dewar.

Margaret Dewar, daughter of Alexander Dewar and Eliza Brown, married Alexander Pushie, who was station master at Barney's River for many years, and had a family, born as follows: Elizabeth, Jan. 21, 1854; Nathan W., May 3, 1855; Alexander D., Nov. 29, 1857; Ann, Nov. 29, 1860; Jane, Jan. 18, 1863; Minnie R., Aug. 9, 1865; Howard, June 6, 1869; John H., Jan. 15, 1872; Alice, May 21, 1874.

The Pushie family has had rather a remarkable association with railroading in Nova Scotia. The name is particularly well known in this connection in the eastern part of the province. Not only was Alexander Pushie a station master, but sons and grandsons followed him in the employ of the railway. His son Nathan began work on the old Eastern Extension Railway in 1873, when but 18 years of age, and at age 22 was one of its first conductors. That position he held on the I. C. R., and later on the C. N. R. He retired on pension in 1926 with a record for popularity that could not be equalled. The second son,

Alexander D. Pushie, was in turn a brakeman, fireman and engineer on the I. C. R., then went to the C. P. R. for some years, and returning joined the Sydney and Louisburg Railway as locomotive fireman. Another son, John H. Pushie, born Jan. 15, 1872, became first an operator, then brakeman and conductor, and still is a conductor on a train running between Sydney and Truro. A grandson also is engaged in railway work. This is Clarence S. Pushie, son of the above mentioned Nathan W. Pushie; he is now assistant superintendent at Bridgewater, N. S.; while another grandson, also son of Nathan, is storekeeper and timekeeper in the round house, Pirate Harbour, on the C. N. R. Railroading seems to run in the family. "We don't know which came first," said the *Eastern Chronicle*, in commenting on the Pushie family's record as railway men, "the railroad or the Pushies, but they have been closely connected back before our ken, and ever since. Good railroad men they are, too, and no men could have been more faithful and proficient in their service."

Of Nathan Pushie's family, a son, Luther, died at the age of 19 years. His daughter, Bessie Logan Pushie, lives at home in Mulgrave. Clarence S. Pushie, above mentioned, married a Miss Kerr, of New Glasgow. Marion and Margaret Pushie are both trained nurses, practicing in Boston, Mass. Emma Pushie married William Kerr, a railway conductor, and lives in Stellarton, N. S.

Duncan Dewar, son of John Dewar and Rebecca McDonald, as stated above, went to Northern New Brunswick when quite a young man and took up land at Dundee, Restigouche County. In 1849 he married Anne Kerr, a sister of that James Kerr who was murdered at Moose River, Pictou County, by Neil MacFadyan in the fall of 1847 for the money—about \$200—that MacFadyan knew to be on his person.

Of the family of Duncan Dewar and Anne Kerr, Anne married James Love and had four children: Daniel, Duncan, Edgar and Eva. Angus married Margaret McKinnon and had: Elizabeth, who married a Mr. Todd; Jane, Oliver, Benjamin, Leslie, Daniel, John, Arthur and George, most of whom are married. Elizabeth married John McGarvie, of Dundee, N. B., and they have the following family: Duncan, Cassie, Angus, Stanley, Queenie, James, Robert Kirk, Daniel and Susan, all of whom are married excepting Susan.

James Dewar, son of Duncan Dewar and Anne Kerr, married his cousin, Flora Kerr. They have no family of their own, but have brought up a lad who cares for his foster father and mother in their declining years. In his active years James Dewar at one time worked with his cousin "Bob" Dewar in the latter's factory at Barney's River; later he was a filer in the employ of

the big lumber mills at Dalhousie and Campbellton, N. B. He was with the Harquill firm in Campbellton when the great conflagration of 1910 swept that town. His brother Angus was also in Campbellton at that time, in charge of the Harquill's lumber yard. Both lost all their material possessions in that great fire, but when the Harquills rebuilt and resumed operations, they went back to their old jobs. Daniel Dewar, their brother, went to the Canadian west and, it is understood, resides there still.

Those in the family connection who have John Dewar as an ancestor will be interested in the following from *The Scottish American* by Dr. F. Sparks, of St. Mary's, Ontario, on "The Real and True History" of "The Scottish Quigrich and the Dewars":

"I have before me as I write Professor Daniel Wilson's pamphlet entitled the "Quigrich", published in 1859, also a book called "Notes and Historical Notices of St. Fillan's Crozier, 1877, which was about the time the relic was transferred from the Dewar family to that of the Society of Antiquaries of Scotland, Edinburgh. The author was Professor John Stuart, LL. D., secretary of the Society of Antiquaries, Scotland.

"The transfer of the Quigrich was made by its custodian, Archibald Dewar, for many years school inspector for the county of Huron, Ontario, and eldest son of Alexander Dewar, in whose possession the relic was when first found by Professor Wilson about the year 1859. 'The Quigrich' has been in the possession of this Dewar family ever since the eventful battle of Bannockburn, 1314, in which, according to both tradition and history, it played so very important a part, and was brought to Canada in the year 1818 by Alexander Dewar when he immigrated here. The relic itself had long been an object of superstitious regard in the Scottish Highlands, as it was believed to be the ornamental silver head of the staff, or "crozier", of St. Fillan, one of the most celebrated of Scottish saints, who flourished in the early part of the eighth century. Like other relics of saints, it was believed to have miraculous power, not only in healing diseases, bringing good luck, but in the graver matters of determining the fate of battles as well. That power was still further enhanced by the fact that it was supposed to contain in it part of the arm bone of St. Fillan himself.

"I may say that the genuineness of the relic is without a doubt, for, although the original deed by King Robert Bruce has been lost, yet there remains still the deed of James Third, dated 1487, in which he expressly confirms the original deed of Bruce, and also the privileges that it gave to the Dewars as its custodians. In this deed he expressly states that the relic had been in possession of their family not only from the time of Bruce but before.

"The Quigrich itself is in shape exactly like the curved head of a large walking cane. It is about nine inches in length

and perhaps seven inches across its widest part of curve. It is hollow, of silver embossed or gilt, on a hollow copper core. It contains on the side of the end, a raised figure, presumably St. Fillan himself, surmounting a large crystal set in the metal framework; on the top of the end is a small figure of the crucifixion. After coming into the possession of the Antiquarian Society it was opened and there was found inside another somewhat similar crozier encased, of bronze and of very ancient workmanship. From the style of ornamentation the Quigrich is supposed to date back to the time of St. Fillan himself in the eighth century. Whether the inner crozier contained the relic of the saint which wrought such effect at Bannockburn is not stated in either work at my disposal.

"The word 'Quigrich' is supposed by Professor Wilson to be a compound of two old words, meaning 'King's Crook', perhaps an allusion to its having been bestowed by the great King Robert Bruce.

"It would also appear that the word 'Dewar', which in time became the family name of the custodians of the relic, was originally an ecclesiastical term applied to one who was a 'keeper', owing, no doubt, to their having the relic in their charge. In the oldest documents it is written 'Doire', with some other variations in spelling as well.

"I may say in conclusion that the 'Quigrich' is one of the most interesting relics of old Scottish history to be found anywhere, the more so as its story has been so thoroughly verified, not only down to the time of Bruce but probably down to that of St. Fillan himself.

"The sources of information from which I have drawn have been placed at my disposal by Miss Margaret Dewar, of St. Mary's, Ontario, eldest daughter of Archibald Dewar, who in 1879 made provisional disposal of the relic to the Antiquarian Society of Scotland."

APPENDIX F

FAMILY WORSHIP AT GLENELG

A BY-PRODUCT, as it were, of the effort which has resulted in the publication of these Memoirs, was a gathering of descendants of Alexander Hattie at the United Church, Glenelg, Guysborough County, October 9, 1935, to participate in "family worship." This was on the occasion of the unveiling of a stone to the memory of the pioneer and his wife and their daughter Janet, whose graves are in the same lot in Evergreen Cemetery, hard by the church in which the gathering took place.

The service in the Church was called "family worship" in remembrance of the honoured place the institution of family worship had in the homes of the pioneer ancestors, and after them in the homes of the members of their family. To this service were invited all descendants of our pioneer by whatever surname known. About three hundred and fifty gathered to the service, which was conducted by Rev. J. H. Kirk, who was one of thirteen grandchildren of Alexander Hattie still living at the time of the gathering. He was assisted by Rev. Daniel E. Hattie, a great grandson, and son of Alexander Allen Hattie, of Caledonia; also by Rev. Mr. Siebert, minister of the Presbyterian congregation of East River St. Mary's and Glenelg, and by Rev. Dr. C. C. MacIntosh, Chairman of the United Church Presbytery of Pictou.

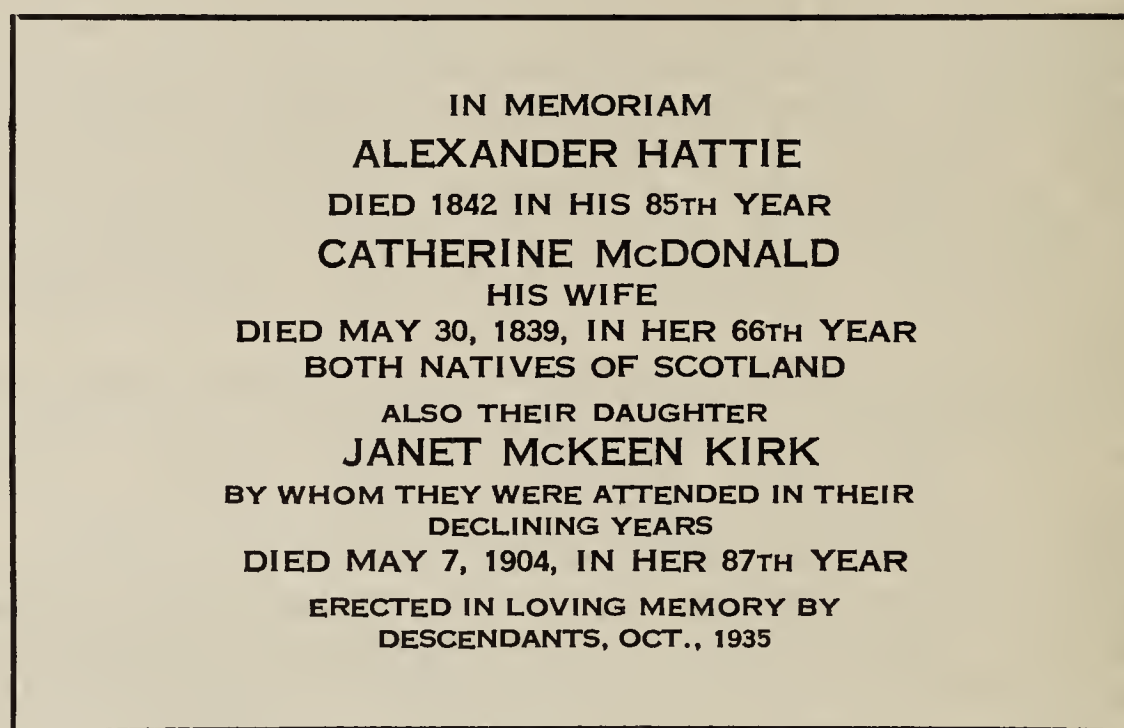
In the service the assembled company worshipped in the spirit of the family worship scene in Burns' *Cotter's Saturday Night*. The old tunes mentioned there—Dundee, Martyrs and Elgin—were familiar to and no doubt often used by the pioneers, and in singing them at this service to appropriate selections from the Scottish Psalter, the members of the family "retrojected" themselves, as it were, back to the times of their pioneer ancestors. The historical sketch of the family pioneers as contained in Chapter I was read by R. M. Hattie and Rev. J. H. Kirk spoke on "The Piety and Example of the Pioneers." The congregation then proceeded to the Cemetery, singing as they went as a processional hymn "For all the saints who from their labours rest."

A responsive reading at the site of the memorial stone was "The Song of the Fathers" from Ecclesiasticus beginning: "Let us now praise famous men *and our fathers who begat us.*" Following this was the unveiling by Anne Wilema Archibald and Ruth Evyline Archibald, two very young descendants, the first through the line of William, the eldest member of the pioneer's family, and the other through Janet, the youngest. The long metre doxology was then sung. A brief but very fine address was delivered by Rev. Dr. C. C. MacIntosh. Then that olden, favourite paraphrase was sung, "O God of Bethel," to the tune of French, which air was selected in preference to the more commonly used Salzberg, because French is an air of the Reformation and was much loved by the forefathers of Protestantism. Besides, the inner spirit and feeling of the words is sensitively expressed in association with this great tune. With the singing of "Blest be the tie that binds" and the pronouncing of the benediction by Rev. Mr. Siebert, the worship was brought to a close.

Golden October sunlight graced the occasion and the ceremony as a whole struck a note of tender appeal. All felt deeply the spiritual significance of the occasion, and regarded it as a

good thing that almost a century after the pioneers had passed away they should gather to honor their memory and to "praise our fathers that begat us."

The inscription on the stone is as follows:



APPENDIX G

THE DATA SOUGHT

IN a printed circular sent out to many relatives who it was thought would be in a position to furnish information on which to build up the present history, the following paragraphs embody in condensed form suggestions which were made regarding the kind of information desired, but it was also emphasized that any information it seemed desirable to hand down to posterity would be appropriate:

The writer would like to give the sketches of adults, particularly, sufficient completeness. In cases of young children there may possibly be nothing more to record than the facts of parentage, and birth date, but any interesting information there may be apart from these data ought to go in.

In all cases dates should be given—birth dates, of course; marriage dates in the cases of marriages, and death dates in the cases of deaths.

Places of birth, marriage and death might well be given.

Schools, colleges and degrees in the cases of all who have attended more than the common schools.

Hobbies; accomplishments; participation in public life, in church life, and in welfare work. And, of course, present occupation.

The names of the parents of those whom members of the family have married, and references to any points of interest in the families of collateral relations.

There is a tradition of the eldership in the family. Our pioneer, Alexander Hattie, was an elder, and many of his descendants have also been ordained to the eldership. The writer would like to have a complete list of the descendants, whatever family name they may bear, who have followed him in this respect.

Many of his descendants participated in the Great War. While considerable information in this connection is in hand now, the writer would like the data which would make a complete Roll of Honour.

The above are indications of the kind of information desired, but the recipient of this circular will probably think of other facts of interest. In brief, whatever may be regarded as a distinguishing mark of interest about an individual ought to be sent along.

Finally, the present place of residence and complete address ought to be given.

Perhaps you would check the names carefully, not only for spelling, but to make sure they are given in full. For genealogical purposes initials are not sufficient, nor are abbreviated, diminutive or pet names. Full name should be used as recorded at baptism or registration.

No one should be slighted who is entitled to a place in the personal sketches. So please help all you can to achieve the desired completeness.

APPENDIX H

THE NAMES MACHATTIE AND HATTIE.

AS no contemporary records containing his name have been preserved from the time in which the prefix "Mac" occurred in the pioneer Alexander Hattie's name, we do not know how he spelt it, whether M'Hattie, McHattie, MacHattie, or Machattie. Not that this would make any very real difference. As everyone knows "Mac" is a Gaelic word meaning "son" and appears as the distinguishing prefix in a large number of Scottish and Irish family names. It is frequently contracted to Mc or M' in the written form. There is a notion current that "Mac" is the Scottish and "Mc" the Irish form, but the latter must be regarded simply as a contraction of the former. And as for the use of the capital letter in the significant part of the name, this is in the main optional and a matter of taste. In such clan names as Macnab which means "son of the abbot", or Macintosh which means "son of the chief", the capital is not really called for, but in such names as MacDonald, which means "son of Donald" or "Donald's son" or "Donaldson", there seems to be point in

using the capital. However, relatively few of the names having "Mac" prefixed are clan names, and the name MacHattie, it may be observed, is neither a clan name, nor the name of a sept, nor, in all probability, a Highland name at all. The MacHatties in the old land, it is believed, were lowland folk.

In these Memoirs the writer has preferred the form MacHattie for the pioneers, though varying practice has been followed by the few families that have restored the "Mac", some using "Mac" and some "Mc", while the Australian branch of the family which retained the prefix uses the form "Machattie".

There are both MacHatties and Hatties in Scotland, "MacHattie" means "son of Hattie". But what does "Hattie" mean? We commonly think of Hattie as diminutive for Harriet, but as a family name it is evidently of other origin. When the writer once mentioned to one versed in the lore of Scottish names that his family name was once MacHattie, the latter at once said: "Oh, yes! The son of the little hatter." This was purely theoretical on his part. It may be that the first to bear the name was a hatter by trade and small of stature, but the writer thinks we shall have to look for some other explanation, although search has so far failed to find data on name origins that throw any light on the subject.

In the investigations which have been made in the records of Banffshire and Aberdeen, varying forms of both MacHattie and Hattie have turned up. There are McChattie and McCattie as well as the more familiar forms; and Hautie, Hawtie and Haughty as well as Hattie. The latter is rather interesting. Once upon a time a delivery man asked at the writer's door if "Mr. Ottie" lived here. The maid did not recognize the name in the disguise of another accent and said No, whereupon the man went away. He returned presently, however, in high dudgeon, saying, "Mr. Ottie *does* live here. See! H-a-t-t-i-e, Ottie." All of which is suggestive of how a name may pass from one form to another.

The question arises, in what form did the name first appear? There must have been a Hattie before there was a MacHattie, but the original Hattie's name may have been far different from the present name in form and sound. It may have been Hawtie or even Ottie, or possibly something far different from either. Original names have frequently been transmogrified so that we find MacGillivray as MacGilroy, MacPhail as Polson, and so on. Quite likely if we could trace MacHattie back to an original form we might find it as different as MacDonald is in the garb of McConnell, McCoil, MacWhannel and many other varieties.

In the sheaf of records in the writer's possession copied from the parish records of Banffshire and Aberdeen, there appears only one family that seems to correspond in any degree with that which

might be thought to be the family to which our ancestor Alexander Hattie belonged. It is the family of John Machattie and Jean McWilliam, who were married Nov. 17, 1743, and had issue: James, Margaret, John, John (second of the name), Alexander and George. Interesting points about the list are that Alexander was baptised Sept. 12, 1757, which was in the year our ancestor was born, and the names of John and George appear, which were names of two of our ancestor's brothers. If there was a William, we might reasonably conclude that we had found record of the family to which our pioneers belonged, but the fact that William's name is missing seems to rule it out. And that is the nearest we have been able to come to finding a point from which to trace the line back of the settlement in this country. One of the interesting facts about the records of MacHatties in the old land is the recurrence of familiar family names. The name Alexander MacHattie appears frequently, but nowhere are we able to find a family in which appear all the names of the four brothers we know of—Alexander, George, William and John.

